

NEAR EAST UNIVERSITY INSTITUTE OF GRADUATE STUDIES DEPARTMENT OF MATHEMATICS

TIME-DEPENDENT SOURCE IDENTIFICATION PROBLEM FOR THE SCHRÖDINGER DIFFERENTIAL AND DIFFERENCE EQUATIONS

Ph.D. THESIS

Mesut ÜRÜN

Nicosia
June, 2022

# NEAR EAST UNIVERSITY <br> INSTITUTE OF GRADUATE STUDIES <br> DEPARTMENT OF MATHEMATICS 

# TIME-DEPENDENT SOURCE IDENTIFICATION PROBLEM FOR THE SCHRÖDINGER DIFFERENTIAL AND DIFFERENCE EQUATIONS 

Ph.D. THESIS

Mesut ÜRÜN

Supervisor
Prof. Dr. Allaberen ASHYRALYEV

Nicosia
June, 2022

## Approval

We certify that we have read the thesis submitted by Mesut Ürün titled "Time-dependent source identification problem for Schrödinger differential and difference equation" and that in our combined opinion it is fully adequate, in scope and in quality, as a thesis for the degree of Master of Educational Sciences.


Approved by the Head of the Department


Prof. Dr. Evren Hınçal
Head of Department

Approved by the Institute of Graduate Studies


## Declaration

I hereby declare that all information, documents, analysis and results in this thesis have been collected and presented according to the academic rules and ethical guidelines of Institute of Graduate Studies, Near East University. I also declare that as required by these rules and conduct, I have fully cited and referenced information and data that are not original to this study.

## Acknowledgments

First of all, I would like to thank the Near East University graduate education institute for giving me the opportunity to complete my Ph.D. I would like to thank my thesis advisor and esteemed scientist Prof. Dr. Allaberen Ashyralyev, supporting me at every stage of my doctoral studies, responding sincerely and patiently to all my questions, who enlightens our way with his knowledge and inspires all his students with his love of work. I would like to thank Prof. Dr. Evren Hıncal, head of the Department of Mathematics at Near East University, and his team for all their support. I would like to thank my precious wife, Ezgi Soykan Ürün, who took all responsibility for our 1.5 -year-old son and whose support I always felt during the thesis writing process. I would like to thank my dear son Robin Asil for the energy, motivation and happiness he added to my life.

Abstract<br>Time-dependent source identification problem for Schrödinger differential and difference equation<br>Ürün, Mesut<br>PhD Thesis, Department of Mathematics<br>Supervisor: Prof. Dr. Allaberen Ashyralyev<br>June, 2022, (128) pages

In the present thesis, the time-dependent source identification problem for the Schrödinger equation is investigated.

The stability of the time-dependent source identification problem for the Schrödinger equation in a Hilbert space with the self-adjoint positive definite operator is established. In practice, theorems on stability estimates for the solution of five types of time-dependent source identification problems for one-dimensional and multidimensional Schrödinger equations with local and nonlocal boundary conditions are proved. The absolute stable difference schemes for the approximate solutions of this time-dependent abstract source identification problem are presented. The stability of these difference schemes are established. In applications, stability estimates for the solution of difference schemes for the approximate solutions five types of time-dependent source identification problems for Schrödinger equations are obtained. Numerical results for the first and second-order of accuracy difference schemes of the approximate solution of one-dimensional time-dependent source identification problem for Schrödinger equations with nonlocal, Dirichlet, Neumann, and Robin conditions are provided.

Key Words: Schrödinger equation; Source identification problem; Hilbert spaces; Nonlocal conditions; Neumann conditions; Dirichlet conditions; Robin conditions; Stability; Difference Schemes.

## Özet

Schrödinger Diferansiyel ve Fark Denklemi için Zamana Bağlı Kaynak<br>Tanımlama Problemi<br>Ürün, Mesut<br>Doktora Tezi, Matematik Anabilim Dalı<br>Danışman: Prof. Dr. Allaberen Ashyralyev<br>Haziran, 2022, (128) sayfa

Bu tezde, Schrödinger denklemi için zamana bağlı kaynak tanımlama problemi incelenmiştir.

Schrödinger denklemi için zamana bağlı kaynak tanımlama probleminin bir Hilbert uzayında kendine eşlenik pozitif tanımlı operatör ile kararlılığı kurulmuştur. Uygulamada, yerel ve yerel olmayan sınır koşulları ile tek boyutlu ve çok boyutlu Schrödinger denklemi için zamana bağlı beş tür kaynak tanımlama probleminin çözümü için kararlılık tahminleri üzerine teoremler kanıtlanmıştır. Bu zamana bağlı soyut kaynak tanımlama probleminin yaklaşık çözümleri için mutlak kararlı fark şemaları sunulmaktadır. Bu fark şemalarının kararlılığı kurulmuştur.

Uygulamalarda, Schrödinger denklemi için zamana bağlı beş tür kaynak tanımlama probleminin yaklaşık çözümleri için fark şemalarının kararlılık tahminleri elde edilmiştir. Yerel ve yerel olmayan olmayan, Dirichlet, Neumann ve Robin sınır koşullarıyla Schrödinger denklemleri için bir boyutlu zamana bağlı kaynak tanımlama probleminin yaklaşık çözümünün birinci ve ikinci mertebeden doğruluk fark şemaları için sayısal sonuçlar verilmiştir.

Anahtar Kelimeler: Schrödinger Denklemi; Kaynak Tanımlama Problemi, Hilbert Uzayı; Lokal Olmayan Sınır Şartları; Neumann sınır Şartları; Dirichlet Sınır Şartları; Robin Sınır Şartları; Kararlılık; Fark Şeması.

## Table of Contents

Approval ..... 1
Declaration .....  2
Acknowledgments ..... 3
Abstract ..... 4
Özet ..... 5
List of Tables ..... 9
List of Abbreviations and Symbols ..... 10
CHAPTER I
Introduction ..... 11
1.1 Historical Note and Literature Survey ..... 11
1.2 Layout of the Present Thesis ..... 16
1.3 Basic Concept and Definitions ..... 17
1.3.1 Sturm-Liouville Problem (Arfken, Weber, 2005) ..... 17
1.3.2 Fourier Series (Brown, Churchyll, 1993) ..... 19
1.3.3 Laplace Transform (Franklyn,1 949) ..... 19
1.3.4 Fourier Transform (Bracewell, 1999) ..... 20
CHAPTER II
Integral Transform Methods Of The Time-Dependent Source Identification Problem For Schrödinger Differential Equations ..... 21
2.1 Introduction ..... 21
2.2 Fourier Series Method ..... 21
2.3 The LaplaceTransform Solution ..... 28
2.4 The Fourier Transform Solution ..... 32
CHAPTER III
Stability Of The Time-Dependent Source Identification Problems For Schrodinger Equations ..... 35
3.1 Introduction. ..... 35
3.2 Auxiliary Statements ..... 35
3.2.1 Banach and Hilbert Spaces ..... 35
3.2.2 Linear Operators: Boundedness, Norm of Operator ..... 36
3.2.3 Linear Positive Operators in a Hilbert Space ..... 36
3.2.4 Operator-Function Generated by the Positive Operators in a Hilbert Space ..... 41
3.2.5 Banach Fixed-Point Theorem and Its Applications ..... 41
3.3 The Main Theorem On Stability ..... 44
3.3.1 The Well-Posedness of Differential Problem (3.29) ..... 45
3.4. Applications ..... 50
CHAPTER IV
Stability Of Difference Schemes ..... 578
4.1 Introduction ..... 578
4.2 Auxiliary Statements ..... 578
4.3 The First Order of Accuracy Difference Scheme ..... 578
4.4 The Second Order of Accuracy Difference Scheme ..... 57
CHAPTER V
Numerical Experiments. ..... 80
1 Introduction ..... 80
2 Numerical Results ..... 80
5.2.1 Time-Dependent SIP with Nonlocal Conditions ..... 80
5.2.2 Time-Dependent SIP with Dirichlet Condition. ..... 85
5.2.3 Time-Dependent SIP with Neumann Condition ..... 88
5.2.4 Time-Dependent SIP with Robin Condition ..... 883
CHAPTER VI
Conclusion ..... 95
References ..... 96
Appendices ..... 107
Appendix A: Matlab Implementation of One Dimension First Order of Accuracy Difference Schemes of Problem (5.2.1) ..... 107
Appendix B: Matlab Implementation of One Dimension Second Order (Crank-Nicolson) of Accuracy Difference Schemes of Problem (5.2.1) ..... 110
Appendix C: Matlab Implementation of One Dimension Second Order (Crank-Nicolson) of Accuracy Difference Schemes of Problem (5.2.2) ..... 1104
Appendix D: Matlab Implementation of One Dimension First Order of Accuracy Difference Schemes of Problem (5.2.3) ..... 116
Appendix E: Matlab Implementation of One Dimension First Order of Accuracy Difference Schemes of Problem (5.2.4) ..... 119
Appendix F: Near East University ..... 123
Appendix G: Turnitin Similarity Report ..... 124
Appendix H: (CV) ..... 125

## LIST OF TABLES

Table 5.2.1: Error Analysis for Difference Scheme (5.1) ..... 87
Table 5.2.2: Error Analysis for Difference Scheme (5.1) ..... 87
Table 5.2.3: Error Analysis for Difference Scheme (5.15) ..... 90
Table 5.2.4: Error Analysis for Difference Scheme (5.23) ..... 93
Table 5.2.5: Error Analysis for Difference Scheme (5.31) ..... 96

## List of Abbreviations and Symbols

| SIP | Source Identification Problem |
| :--- | :--- |
| SIPs | Source Identification Problems |
| PDE | Partial Differential Equation |
| PDEs | Partial Differential Equations |
| DS | Difference Scheme |
| DSs | Difference Schemes |
| SE | Schrödinger Equation |
| SEs | Schrödinger Equations |
| IVP | Initial Value Problem |
| $\boldsymbol{E}_{\boldsymbol{u}}$ | Error function defined by formula |
|  | $E_{u}=\max _{k \in 0, N}\left(\sum_{n=0}^{M}\left\|u(t, x)-u_{n}^{k}\right\|^{2} h\right)^{\frac{1}{2},}$ |
| $\boldsymbol{E}_{\boldsymbol{p}}$ | Error function defined by formula |
|  | $E_{p}=\max _{k \in 1, N}\left\|p(t)-p_{k}\left(\frac{p_{k}+p_{k-1}}{2}\right)\right\|$. |

## CHAPTER I

## Introduction

### 1.1 Historical Note and Literature Survey

A special case of the Schrödinger equation that admits a statement in those terms are the position-space Schrödinger equation for a single nonrelativistic particle in one dimension:

$$
i h \frac{\partial \Psi}{\partial t}=\left[-\frac{h^{2}}{2 m} \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial x^{2}}+V(t, x)\right] \Psi(t, x)
$$

Here, $\Psi(x, t)$ is a wave function, a function that assigns a complex number to each point $x$ at each time $t$. The parameter $m$ is the mass of the particle, and $V(x, t)$ is the potential that represents the environment in which the particle exists. The constant $i$ is the imaginary unit, and $h$ is the reduced Planck constant, which has units of action. It shows that behavior of wave functions and their variation in space and time. It is named after Erwin Schrödinger, who proposed the equation in 1925 and published it in 1926, and formed the basis of the work that later won the Nobel Prize in Physics in 1933 (Schrödinger, 1926a,1926b).

The Schrödinger type equation has many applications such as natural sciences, engineering sciences. The mathematical modeling of many problems in physics, such as quantum mechanics, diffusion equations, heat transfer, quantum physics, and the propagation of sound under water, is based on partial differential equations similar to the Schrödinger equations (Agmon, 1970, 1981; Aguilar \& Combes, 1971; Aizenman \& Lieb, 1978; Avron \& Herbst, 1977; Aizenman \& Simon, 1982a, 1982b; J. Avron, Herbst \& Simon, 1978; Brdzis \& Kato, 1979; Eskin \& Ralston, 1995; Burnham et al., 2020; Ita et al., 2020; Biondini, Lottes \& Mantzavinos, 2021; Osman et al., 2021; Zhi, 2021). The Schrodinger equation has many technological applications. For example, in modeling quantum devices, electromagnetic wave propagation, underwater acoustics, optics, beam propagation in nonlinear Kerr medium, two-dimensional Schrödinger equation is widely used in modeling problems encountered in relativistic physics or plasmas (Arnold, 1998; Shang et al., 2014; Tappert, 1977; Mayfield, 1989; Manganaro \& Parker, 1993; Kopylov, Popov \& Vinogradov, 1995a, 1995b). Some of recent studies on the Schrödinger equation are the following. Local and nonlocal problems in the

Schrödinger equation have been extensively studied by many researchers (Antoine, Besse \& Mouysset, 2004, 2005; Gordeziani \& Avalishvili, 2000; Avalishvili, Avalishvili \& Gordeziani, 2005; Avalishvili \& Avalishvili, 2014; Avalishvili, Avalishvili \& Gordeziani, 2011; Xu, Han \& Wu, 2007).

The numerical method for partial differential equations is an effective method in scientific computation. It is not easy to obtain a numerical solution using classical first and second order difference schemes unless many nodes are used. A reasonable way to overcome this disadvantage of classical difference schemes is to design a highly compact finite difference scheme, since the computational overhead will be quite high. The fourth-order compact difference scheme for the linear Schrödinger equation with periodic boundary conditions over a limited region was discussed by Lio and Sun, and by applying the energy method with certain Sobolev embedding inequalities, maximum norm error estimations of the solutions were obtained (Lin Liao, Zhong Sun \& Shi, 2010; Liao, Sun, Shi \& Wang, 2012; Bratsos, 2010). Proposed two high-order compact finite difference schemes for the one-dimensional nonlinear Schrödinger equation and showed discrete $L_{2}$ norm error estimations and convergence speed (Xie, Li Sucheol-Yi, 2009). For the two-dimensional Schrödinger equation, Gao and Xie created fourth-order vari-directional closed compact difference schemes and analyzed the degree of convergence of the schemes (Gao and Xie, 2011).

In the PhD Thesis (Sirma, 2007), the nonlocal boundary value problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{c}
i \frac{\partial u}{\partial t}-A u=f(t), 0 \leq t \leq T, \\
u(0)=\sum_{m=1}^{p} \alpha_{m} u\left(\lambda_{m}\right)+\varphi, \\
0<\lambda_{1}<\lambda_{1}<\lambda_{1} \ldots<\lambda_{1} \leq T
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the Schrödinger equation in a Hilbert space $H$ with the self-adjoint operator $A$ was considered. Stability estimates for the solution of this problem were established. Two nonlocal boundary value problems were investigated. The first and second order of accuracy difference schemes for the approximate solutions of this nonlocal boundary value problem were presented. The stability of these difference schemes was established. In practice, stability inequalities for the solutions of difference schemes for the Schrödinger equation were obtained. A numerical method was proposed to solve a one-dimensional Schrödinger equation with nonlocal boundary condition. A
procedure involving the modified Gauss elimination method was used to solve these difference schemes. The method is illustrated by giving numerical examples. These and other results of this subject were published in papers (Sirma, 2007; Ashyralyev \& Sirma 2008, 2009b, 2009a).

In the PhD Thesis (Hicdurmaz, 2015), the initial value problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}+A u+\int_{0}^{t} \gamma(s) D_{s}^{\alpha} u(s) d s=f(t), t \in(0,1) \\
u(0)=0
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the fractional Schrödinger equation in a Hilbert space $H$ with the self-adjoint operator $A$ was considered.The stability estimates for the solution of the problem and its first order of derivative were established. In practice, one-dimensional fractional Schrödinger differential equation with nonlocal boundary conditions and multidimensional fractional Schrödinger differential equation with the Dirichlet condition were considered. The stability estimates for the solutions of these problems were established. The first order of accuracy difference scheme for approximate solution of this equation was presented. The stability of this difference scheme was established. In applications, the stability estimates for the solutions of difference schemes of the fractional Schrödinger problems were established. These and other results for this subject were published in papers (Ashyralyev, Hicdurmaz, 2011, 2012)

Fractional nonlinear Schrödinger equation was studied by Rida, El-Sherbiny and Arafa, 2007; In these studies, the Adomian decomposition method in applied mathematics was used and analytical and approximate solutions for different kinds of fractional differential equations were investigated (Haydari \& Atangana 2019; Sweilam, Hassan \& Hassan, 2017; Rida, Sherbiny \& Arafa, 2008; Bhrawy, Zaky \& Abdelkawy, 2016; Bhrawy \& Zaky, 2017; Abdel-Salam, Yousif \& El-Aasser, 2016; Asyralyev and Hicdurmaz, 2011, 2012b, 2012a 2016, 2017, 2018b, 2018a; Hicdurmaz 2019, 2020b, 2020a; Asyralyev \& Hicdurmaz, 2021; Hicdurmaz, 2021).

The theory and applications of linear and nonlinear time-delayed Schrödinger equations have been widely researched (Agirseven, 2018; Chen, Zhou \& Zhao, 2010; Guo \& Shao, 2005; Guo \& Yang, 2010, 2010a; Wu, 1996; Zhao \& Ge, 2011). The existence, uniqueness and regularity properties, Strichartz type estimates for solution of multipoint Cauchy problem for linear and nonlinear Schrödinger equations with general elliptic leading part was obtained in papers (Shakhmurov, 2019, 2020, 2021a,

2021b). Equation involves a involution of integral operators with a general kernel operator functions whose Fourier transform are operator functions defined in a Hilbert space $H$ together with some growth conditions. By assuming enough smoothness on the initial data and the operator functions, the local and global existence and uniqueness of solutions are established. Shakhmurov can obtained a different classes of nonlocal Schrödinger equations by choosing the space $H$ and linear operators, which occur in a wide variety of physical system. The theory and applications of linear time-delay Schrödinger equation

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}+A u(t)=b A v([t]), t \in(0, \infty), \\
u(0)=\varphi
\end{array}\right.
$$

in a Hilbert space $H$ with the self-adjoint operator $A$ was studied in papers (Erköse, 2021; Agirseven,2018; Ashyralyev \& Agirseven, 2019). Theorems on stability estimates for the solution of this problem were established. The applications of theorems for three types of Schrödinger problems were provided. The first and second order of accuracy difference schemes for the approximate solutions of this abstract problem were presented. The theorem on stability estimates for the solutions of these difference schemes was established. The application of theorems on stability of difference schemes for the approximate solutions of the initial boundary value problems for Schrödinger partial differential equation was provided. Additionally, some illustrative numerical results were presented.

Identification problems take an important place in applied sciences and engineering applications and have been studied by many authors (see, Kabanikhin, 2004, 2011; Belov, 2002; Gryazin, Klibanov and Lucas, 1999). The theory and applications of source identification problems for partial differential equations have been given in various papers (Erdogan \& Ashyralyev, 2014; Ashyralyev \& Prenov, 2014; Ashyralyev \& Sazaklioglu, 2014; Kostin, 2013;
Choulli \& Yamamoto, 1999; Ashyralyev \& Emharab, 2019; Ashyralyev \& Sazaklioglu, 2017; Saitoh, Tuan, \& Yamamoto, 2002; Ivanchov, 1995; Samarskii \& Vabishchevich, 2008; Borukhov \& Vabishchevich, 2000; Blasio \& Lorenzi, 2007; Ashyralyev, Erdogan \& Sazaklioglu, 2019).

The theory and applications of space dependent identification problem for Schrödinger equation

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}+A u(t)=f(t)+p, t \in(0, T) \\
u(0)=\varphi, u(T)=\psi, t \in[0, T]
\end{array}\right.
$$

in a Hilbert space $H$ with the self-adjoint operator $A$ was studied in papers (Ashyralyev et al., 2019; Ashyralyev and Urun, 2013a, 2013b, 2014; Urun, 2013). The well-posedness of this problem was established. The stability inequalities for the solution of two boundary value problems for the Schrödinger's equation with unknown parameter were obtained. The first and second order of accuracy stable difference schemes for the approximate solution this problem were presented. The well-posedness of these difference schemes was established. Numerical techniques were developed and algorithms were tested on an example.

In the present thesis, we investigate the time-dependent source identification problem for Schrödinger differential equation

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{d u}{d t}+A u(t)=p(t) q+f(t), t \in(0, T),  \tag{1.1}\\
u(0)=\varphi, B[u(t)]=\psi(t),[0, T]
\end{array}\right.
$$

in a Hilbert space $H$ with the with self-adjoint positive definite operator $A$ with dense domain $D(A)$ in $H$. Here $B: H \rightarrow R$ is a given linear bounded functional and $\psi(t):[0, T] \rightarrow R$ is a given smooth function and $q \in D(A), B q \neq 0$.

The stability of the differential problem is established. In applications, theorems on stability estimates for the solution of five types of time-dependent source identification problems for Schrödinger equations are obtained. The first of them is the time-dependent source problem for the one dimensional Schrödinger equation with nonlocal conditions. The second of them is the time-dependent source problem for the one dimensional Schrödinger equation with involution and Dirichlet conditions. The third is the time-dependent source problem for the one dimensional Schrödinger equation with Robin conditions. Two of them are the time-dependent source problems for the multidimensional Schrödinger equation with Dirichlet and Neumann conditions. The absolute stable difference schemes for the approximate solutions of this time-dependent abstract source identification problem are investigated. The first and second order of accuracy implicit and second order of accuracy $r$-modified Crank-Nicolson difference schemes are presented. Stability of these difference
schemes are established. In applications, theorems on stability estimates for the solution of difference schemes for the approximate solutions five type of time-dependent source identification problems for Schrödinger equations are obtained. The first of them is the time-dependent source problem for the one dimensional Schrödinger equation with nonlocal conditions. The second of them is the time-dependent source problem for the one dimensional Schrödinger equation with involution and Dirichlet conditions. The third is the time-dependent source problem for the one dimensional Schrödinger equation with Robin conditions. Two of them are the time-dependent source problems for the multidimensional Schrödinger equation with Dirichlet and Neumann conditions. When the analytical methods do not work properly, numerical methods to obtain approximate solutions for partial differential equations play an important role in applied mathematics. We can say that there are many considerable studies in the literature. In present section for the approximate solution of one-dimensional time-dependent source identification problem for Schrödinger equations with nonlocal, Dirichlet, Neumann, and Robin conditions, we use the first and second order of accuracy difference schemes. The error analysis is given. Presently, the time-dependent source identification problem for the fractional Schrödinger type equation was investigated by (Ashurov \& Shakarova in 2021, 2022).

### 1.2 Layout of the Present Thesis

Time-dependent source identification problem for the Schrödinger differential and difference equation has not been investigated before. The main aim the present thesis is a study of the boundedness solution of several time-dependent source identification problem for the schrödinger differential and difference equation. This thesis consists of six chapters.

The first chapter a historical note and literature survey.
The second chapter is to study of the time-dependent source identification problems for several Schrödinger equations. Applying results of Chapter one Fourier series, Laplace and Fourier transform methods, we obtain the exact solution of several time-dependent source identification problems for Schrödinger equations.

In the thirth chapter, the main theorem on stability of the time-dependent source identification problems is established. In applications of the main theorem, stability estimates for the solutions of five type time-dependent source identification problems for the Schrödinger equations with local and nonlocal conditions are
obtained. (This chapter was published in TWMS J. Pure Appl. Math. Ashyralyev, Urun, 2022).

In the fourth chapter, single-step absolute stable difference schemes for the approximate solutions of source identication problem are presented. The main theorems on stability of these difference schemes are established. In applications of the main theorems, stability estimates for the solutions of difference schemes for the approximate solutions of the five type of time-dependent source identification problems for Schrödinger equations with local and nonlocal conditions are obtained.

In the fifth chapter, results of numerical experiments are provided with local and nonlocal boundary contions, Dirihlet contions, Neumann conditions, Robin conditions, (This chapter publishe in International Journal of Applied Mathematics and Bulletin of the Karaganda University-Mathematics Ashyralyev,Urun 2021, 2021a).

Finally, in the sixth chapter, the conclusion is given.

### 1.3 Basic Concept and Definitions

### 1.3.1 Sturm-Liouville Problem (Arfken, Weber, 2005)

We denote the Sturm Liouville operator as

$$
L[v]=-\frac{d}{d x}\left[p(x) \frac{d v}{d x}\right]+q(x) v
$$

and consider the Sturm Liouville equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
L[v]+\lambda v=0, \tag{1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $p>0$ and $p$ and $q$ are continuous functions on the interval $[0, l]$ with local boundary conditions

$$
\begin{equation*}
\alpha_{1} v(0)+\alpha_{2} p(0) v^{\prime}(0)=0 ; \quad \beta_{1} v(l)+\beta_{2} p(l) v^{\prime}(l)=0, \tag{1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\alpha_{1}^{2}+\alpha_{2}^{2} \neq 0$ and $\beta_{1}^{2}+\beta_{2}^{2} \neq 0$ or nonlocal boundary conditions

$$
\begin{equation*}
v(0)-v(l)=0, v^{\prime}(0)-v^{\prime}(l)=0, \tag{1.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

The problem of finding a complex number $\lambda=\mu$ such that the boundary value problems (1.2), (1.3) or (1.2), (1.4) have a non trivial solution are called Sturm-Liouville problems.

The value $\lambda=\mu$ is called an eigenvalue and the corresponding solution $y(x, \mu)$ is called an eigenfunction.

We will consider three types of Sturm-Liouville problem.

1. The Sturm-Liouville Problem with Dirichlet Condition

$$
-u^{\prime \prime}(x)+\lambda u(x)=0,0<x<l, u(0)=u(l)=0
$$

has solution

$$
u_{k}(x)=\sin \frac{k x}{l}
$$

and

$$
\lambda_{k}=-\left(\frac{k \pi}{l}\right)^{2}, k=1,2, \ldots
$$

In the case when $l=\pi$

$$
u_{k}(x)=\sin k x
$$

and

$$
\lambda_{k}=-k^{2}, k=1,2, \ldots .
$$

2. The Sturm-Liouville Problem with Neumann Condition

$$
-u^{\prime \prime}(x)+\lambda u(x)=0,0<x<l, u^{\prime}(0)=u^{\prime}(l)=0
$$

has solution

$$
u_{k}(x)=\cos \frac{k x}{l}
$$

and

$$
\lambda_{k}=\left(\frac{k \pi}{l}\right), k=0,1,2, \ldots
$$

In the case when $l=\pi$

$$
u_{k}(x)=\cos k x
$$

and

$$
\lambda_{k}=-k^{2}, k=0,1,2, \ldots
$$

3. The Sturm-Liouville problem with nonlocal conditions

$$
-u^{\prime \prime}(x)-\lambda u(x)=0,0<x<l, u(0)=u(l), u^{\prime}(0)=u^{\prime}(l)
$$

has solution

$$
\begin{gathered}
u_{k}(x)=\cos 2 k x, k=0,1,2, \ldots \\
u_{k}(x)=\sin 2 k x, k=1,2, \ldots
\end{gathered}
$$

and

$$
\lambda_{k}=4 k^{2}, k=0,1,2, \ldots
$$

### 1.3.2 Fourier Series (Brown, Churchyll, 1993)

Let $l$ be a fixed number and $f(x)$ be a periodic function with periodic $2 l$, defined on $(-l, l)$. The Fourier series of $f(x)$ is a way of expanding the function $f(x)$ into an infinite series involving sins and cosines:

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(x)=\frac{a_{0}}{2}+\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n} \cos \left(\frac{n \pi x}{l}\right)+\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} b_{n} \sin \left(\frac{n \pi x}{l}\right), \tag{1.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $a_{0}, a_{n}$ and $b_{n}$ called the Fourier coefficientes of $f(x)$, are given by these formulas

$$
a_{0}=\frac{1}{l} \int_{-l}^{l} f(x) d x, a_{n}=\frac{1}{l} \int_{-l}^{l} f(x) \cos \left(\frac{n \pi x}{p}\right) d x, n=1,2, \ldots
$$

and

$$
b_{n}=\frac{1}{l} \int_{-l}^{i} \sin \left(\frac{n \pi x}{p}\right) d x, n=1,2, \ldots
$$

### 1.3.3 Laplace Transform (Franklyn, 1949)

Let $f(t)$ be defined for $t 0$. The Laplace transform of $f(t)$ denoted by $F(s)$ or $L\{f(t)\}$, is an integral transform given by the integral

$$
F(s)=L\{f(t)\}=\int_{0}^{\infty} f(t) e^{-s t} d t
$$

provided that this (improper) integral exsists i.e that this integral is convergent.
The Laplace transform is operation that transforms a function of $t$ (i.e a function of time domain), defined on $[0, \infty]$ to a function of $s$ (i.e of frequency domain). The Laplace transform can be used in some cases to solve linear differential equations with given initial conditions. $F(s)$ is Laplace transform or simply transform of $f(t)$. Together the two functions $f(t)$ and $F(s)$ are called a Laplace transform pair.
1.3.4 Fourier Transform (Bracewell, 1999)

The Fourier transform of a function $f=f(x)$ denoted by $F(s)$ or $F\{f(x)\}$, is an integral transform given by the integral

$$
F(s)=F\{f(x)\}=\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} f(x) e^{-x s} d x
$$

## CHAPTER II

## Integral Transform Methods Of The Time-Dependent Source Identification Problem For Schrödinger Differential Equations

### 2.1 Introduction

Time-dependent source identification problem for the Schrödinger equation have the significant role in natural science, applied sciences, engineering, quantum mechanics, diffusion equations, heat equations. Therefore, it is important to study identification problem for the Schrödinger equation. Noted that time-dependent identification problem for Schrödinger equations are not investigated. Therefore, the main aim of chapter two is to study of the time-dependent source identification problems for Schrödinger equations. Applying results of Fourier series, Laplace and Fourier transform methods, we obtain the exact solution of several time-dependent source identification problems for Schrödinger equations.

### 2.2 Fourier Series Method

We consider Fourier series method for solution of the time-dependent source identification problems for Schrödingerequations with Dirichlet, Neumann and nonlocal boundary conditions.
Problem 2.1. Obtain the Fourier series solution of the following time-dependent source identification problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{\partial u(t, x)}{\partial t}-\frac{\partial^{2} u(t, x)}{\partial x^{2}}=p(t) \sin x-e^{-i t} \sin x,  \tag{2.1}\\
x \in(0, \pi), t \in(0,1), \\
u(0, x)=\sin x, x \in[0, \pi], \\
u(t, 0)=u(t, \pi)=0, \int_{0}^{\pi} u(t, x) d x=2 e^{i t}, t \in[0,1]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for a one-dimensional Schrödinger equation.
Solution. In order to solve this problem, we consider the Sturm-Liouville problem for Dirichlet condition

$$
-u^{\prime \prime}(x)+\lambda u(x)=0, u(0)=u(\pi)=0, x \in(0, \pi)
$$

generated by the space operator of problem (2.1). The solution of this Sturm-Liouville problem is

$$
\lambda_{k}=-k^{2}, u_{k}(x)=\sin (k x), k=1,2,3, \ldots
$$

Then we will obtain the Fourier series solution of problem (2.1) by formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(t, x)=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} A_{k}(t) \sin (k x) \tag{2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Here $A_{k}(t)$ are unknown functions. Applying this formula to the Schrödinger equation and initial condition, we get

$$
\begin{gathered}
\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left[i A_{k}^{\prime}(t)+\left(k^{2}+1\right)\right] \sin (k x)=p(t) \sin x-e^{-i t} \sin x, \\
u(0, x)=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} A_{k}(0) \sin (k x)=\sin (x)
\end{gathered}
$$

Moreover, using the integral condition, we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{0}^{\pi} u(t, x) d x=\int_{0}^{\pi} \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} A_{k}(t) \sin (k x) d x=2 e^{i t} . \tag{2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Equating coefficients of $\sin (k x), k=1,2,3, .$. to zero, we get

$$
i A_{k}^{\prime}(t)+k^{2} A_{k}(t)=0, A_{k}(0)=0, t \in(0,1)
$$

for $k=2,3,4, \ldots$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
i A_{1}^{\prime}(t)+A_{1}(t)=p(t)-e^{-i t}, t \in(0,1), A_{1}(0)=1 \tag{2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $k=1$. It is clear that $A_{k}(t)=0, k \neq 1$. From that and formula (2.3), we get

$$
-A_{1}(t)(-2)=2 e^{i t}
$$

we obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{1}(t)=e^{i t} \tag{2.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Putting $A_{1}(t)=e^{i t}$ in the equation (2.4), we get

$$
p(t)=e^{-i t} .
$$

Applying obtaining formulas for $A_{k}(t), k=1.2 \ldots$, we can obtain the exact solution of problem (2.2) by formulas

$$
(u(t, x), p(t))=\left(e^{i t} \sin x, e^{-i t}\right)
$$

Note that using similar procedure one can obtain the solution of the following time-dependent source identification problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}(t, x)-\sum_{r=1}^{n}\left(a_{r}(x) u_{x_{r}}\right)_{x_{r}}=p(t) q(x)+f(t, x),  \tag{2.6}\\
0<t<T, x=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \in \Omega, \\
u(0, x)=\varphi(x), x \in \bar{\Omega}, \\
u(t, x)=0, x \in S, t \in[0, T], \\
\int \ldots \int_{\Omega} u(t, x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n}=\psi(t), t \in[0, T]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the multidimensional Schrödinger equation with Dirichlet boundary condition can be investigated. Here and in future $\Omega \subset R^{n}$ be a bounded open domain with smooth boundary $S, \bar{\Omega}=\Omega \cup S$. Under compatibility conditions problem (2.6) has a unique solutio $(u(t, x), p(t))$ for the smooth functions
$f(t, x),(t, x) \in(o, T) \times \Omega, \alpha_{r}(x) \geq a>0, \varphi(x), x \in \bar{\Omega}, \psi(t), t \in[0, T], q(x)=0, x \in S$ and $\int_{\ldots} \int_{\Omega} q(x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} \neq 0$.

Problem 2.2. Obtain the Fourier series solution of the following time-dependent source identification problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{\partial u(t, x)}{\partial t}-\frac{\partial^{2} u(t, x)}{\partial x^{2}}+u(t, x)=p(t)(1+\cos x)-e^{i t}  \tag{2.7}\\
x \in(0, \pi), t \in(0,1) \\
u(0, x)=1+\cos x, x \in[0, \pi] \\
\frac{\partial u(t, 0)}{\partial x}=\frac{\partial u(t, \pi)}{\partial x}=0 \\
\int_{0}^{\pi} u(t, x) d x=\pi e^{i t}, t \in[0,1]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for a one-dimensional Schrödinger equation.
Solution. In order to solve the problem, we consider the Sturm-Liouville problem with Neumann condition

$$
-u^{\prime \prime}(x)+\lambda u(x)=0, u^{\prime}(0)=u^{\prime}(\pi)=0, x \in(0, \pi)
$$

generated by the space operator of problem (2.7). It is easy to see that the solution of this Sturm-Liouville problem is

$$
\lambda_{k}=-k^{2}, u_{k}(x)=\cos (k x), k=0,1,2,3, \ldots .
$$

Therefore, we will seek solution $u(t, x)$ using by the Fourier series

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(t, x)=\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} A_{k}(t) \cos (k x) . \tag{2.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

Here $A_{k}(t), k=0,1,2 \ldots$ are unknown functions. Putting (2.8) into the equation (2.7), we obtain

$$
\begin{gathered}
\sum_{k=0}^{\infty}\left[i A_{k}^{\prime}(t)+\left(k^{2}+1\right)\right] \cos (k x)=p(t)(1+\cos x)-e^{i t}, \\
u(0, x)=\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} A_{k}(0) \cos (k x)=1+\cos (x), \\
\int_{0}^{\pi} u(t, x) d x=\int_{0}^{\pi} \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} A_{k}(t) \cos (k x)=\pi e^{i t} .
\end{gathered}
$$

Equating the coefficients of $\cos (k x), k=0,1,2,3,4, \ldots$ to zero, we get

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i A_{k}^{\prime}(t)+\left(k^{2}+1\right) A_{k}(t)=0, t \in(0,1), \\
A_{k}(0)=0
\end{array}\right.
$$

for $k=2,3,4, \ldots$,

$$
i A_{0}^{\prime}(t)+A_{0}(t)=p(t)-e^{i t}, A_{0}(0)=1, t \in(0,1)
$$

for $k=0$ and

$$
i A_{1}^{\prime}(t)+A_{1}(t)=p(t), A_{1}(0)=1, t \in(0,1)
$$

for $k=1$. It is easy that

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{0}(t)=e^{i t}, A_{k}(t)=0, k=2,3,4, \ldots \tag{2.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore,

$$
\begin{equation*}
p(t)=e^{i t} . \tag{2.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, we get the following Cauchy problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i A_{1}^{\prime}(t)+A_{1}(t)=e^{i t}, t \in(0,1)  \tag{2.11}\\
A_{1}(0)=1
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the first order differential equation. It is clear that

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{1}(t)=e^{i t} . \tag{2.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

Applying the formula(8), we get $u(t, x)=e^{i t}(1+\cos x)$. Therefore, the exact solution of problem (2.7) $(u(t, x), p(t))=\left(e^{i t}(1+\cos x), e^{i t}\right)$.

Note that using similar procedure one can obtain the solution of the following time-dependent source identification problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}(t, x)-\sum_{r=1}^{n}\left(a_{r}(x) u_{x_{r}}\right)_{x_{r}}+\delta u(t, x)=p(t) q(x)+f(t, x),  \tag{2.13}\\
0<t<T, x=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \in \Omega, \\
u(0, x)=\varphi(x), x \in \bar{\Omega}, \\
\frac{\partial u(t, x)}{\partial \bar{p}}=0, x \in S, t \in[0, T], \\
\int_{x \in \bar{\Omega}} \int u(t, x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n}=\psi(t), t \in[0, T]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the multidimensional Schrödinger equation with Neumann condition can be investigated under compatibility conditions problem (2.13) and for the given smooth functions $\quad f(t, x),(t, x) \in(0, T) \times \Omega, a_{r}(x) \geq a>0, \delta>0, \quad \varphi(x), x \in \bar{\Omega}, \psi(t), t \in[0, T]$, $q(x)=0, x \in S$ and $\int \ldots \int_{\Omega} q(x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} \neq 0$.

Here, $\bar{p}$ is the normal vector to $S$.
Problem 2.3. Obtain the Fourier series solution of the following time-dependent source identification problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{\partial u(t, x)}{\partial t}-\frac{\partial^{2} u(t, x)}{\partial x^{2}}+u(t, x)=p(t)(1+\cos 2 x)  \tag{2.14}\\
+(3 \cos 2 x-1) e^{i t}, x \in(0, \pi), t \in(0,1), \\
u(0, x)=1+\cos 2 x, x \in[0, \pi], \\
u(t, 0)=u(t, \pi), u_{x}(t, 0)=u_{x}(t, \pi), \\
\int_{0}^{\pi} u(t, x) d x=\pi e^{i t}, t \in[0,1]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for a one-dimensional Schrödinger equation with nonlocal conditions.
Solution. In order to solve this problem, we consider the Sturm-Liouville problem

$$
-u^{\prime \prime}(x)+\lambda u(x)=0, u(0)=u(\pi), u_{x}(0)=u_{x}(\pi), x \in(0, \pi)
$$

generated by the space operator of problem (2.14). It is easy to see that the solution of this Sturm-Liouville problem is

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\lambda_{k}=-4 k^{2}, k=0,1,2,3, \ldots \\
u_{k(x)}=\cos (2 k x), k=0,1,2, \ldots \\
u_{k(x)}=\sin (2 k x), k=1,2,3, \ldots
\end{array}\right.
$$

Then, we will obtain the Fourier series of problem (2.14) by formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(t, x)=\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} A_{k}(t) \cos (2 k x)+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} B_{k}(t) \sin (2 k x) . \tag{2.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Here $A_{k}(t), k=0,1,2 \ldots, B_{k}(t), k=1,2 \ldots$, are unknown functions. Applying this formula to the Shrödinger's type differential equation and initial condition, we get

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\sum_{k=0}^{\infty}\left[i A_{k}^{\prime}(t)+\left(4 k^{2}+1\right) A_{k}(t)\right] \cos (2 k x)+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left[i B_{k}^{\prime}(t)+\left(4 k^{2}+1\right) B_{k}(t)\right] \cos (2 k x) \\
=p(t)(1+\cos (2 x))+(3 \cos (2 x)-1) e^{-i t}, x \in[0, \pi], t \in[0,1] \\
u(0, x)=\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} A_{k}(0) \cos (2 k x)+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} B_{k}(0) \sin (2 k x)=1+\cos (2 x)
\end{array}\right.
$$

Equating coefficients of $\cos (2 k x), k=0,1,2,3, \ldots$ and $\sin (2 k x), k=1,2,3, \ldots$ to zero, we get

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i B_{k}^{\prime}(t)+\left(4 k^{2}+1\right) B_{k}(t)=0, t \in(0,1), \\
B_{k}(0)=0
\end{array}\right.
$$

for $k=1,2, \ldots$,

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i A_{k}^{\prime}(t)+\left(4 k^{2}+1\right) A_{k}(t)=0, t \in(0,1), \\
A_{k}(0)=0
\end{array}\right.
$$

for $k=2,3,4, \ldots$,

$$
i A_{0}^{\prime}(t)+A_{0}(t)=p(t)-e^{i t}, t \in(0,1), A_{0}(0)=1
$$

for $k=0$ and

$$
i A_{1}^{\prime}(t)+5 A_{1}(t)=p(t)+3 e^{i t}, t \in(0,1), A_{1}(0)=1
$$

for $k=1$. It is easy that

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{0}(t)=e^{i t}, A_{k}(t)=0, k=2,3,4, \ldots, B_{k}(t)=0, k=1,2,3, \ldots \tag{2.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore,

$$
\begin{equation*}
p(t)=e^{i t} . \tag{2.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, we get the following Cauchy problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i A_{1}^{\prime}(t)+5 A_{1}(t)=4 e^{i t}, t \in(0,1)  \tag{2.18}\\
A_{1}(0)=1
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the first order differential equation. It is clear that

$$
A_{1}(t)=e^{i t} .
$$

Applying formulas (2.15) and (2.16) to (2.17), we get

$$
\begin{gathered}
u(t, x)=A_{0}(t)+A_{1}(t) \cos 2 x+\sum_{k=2}^{\infty} A_{k}(t) \cos (2 k x)+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} B_{k}(t) \sin (2 k x) \\
=e^{i t}(1+\cos 2 x)
\end{gathered}
$$

We obtain the exact solution of problem (2.14) is

$$
(u(t, x), p(t))=\left(e^{i t}(1+\cos 2 x), e^{i t}\right) .
$$

Note that using similar procedure one can obtain the solution of the following time-dependent source identification problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}(t, x)-\sum_{r=1}^{n}\left(a_{r}(x) u_{x_{r}}\right)_{x_{r}}+\delta u(t, x)  \tag{2.19}\\
=p(t) q(x)+f(t, x), \\
0<t<T, x=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \in \Omega, \\
u(0, x)=\varphi(x), x \in \bar{\Omega}, \\
\left.u(t, x)\right|_{S_{1}}=\left.u(t, x)\right|_{S_{2}},\left.\frac{\partial u(t, x)}{\partial \bar{p}}\right|_{S_{1}}=\left.\frac{\partial u(t, x)}{\partial \bar{p}}\right|_{S_{2}}, \\
x \in S, S_{1} \cap S_{2}=S, t \in[0, T], \\
\int \ldots \int_{\Omega} u(t, x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n}=\psi(t), t \in[0, T]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the multidimensional Schrödinger equation with nonlocal boundary conditions can be investigated. Under compatibility conditions problem (2.19) has a unique solution $(u(t, x), p(t))$ for the smooth functions $f(t, x),(t, x) \in$
$(0, T) \times \Omega, a_{r}(x) \geq a>0, \delta>0, \quad \varphi(x), x \in \bar{\Omega}, \psi(t), t \in[0, T], \quad q(x)=0, x \in S$ and
$\int_{\ldots} \int_{\Omega} q(x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} \neq 0$.

### 2.3 The Laplace transform solution

We consider Laplace transform method for solution of the time dependent source identification problem for the Schrödinger equation.
Problem 2.4. Obtain the Laplace transform solution of the time-dependent source identification problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{\partial u(t, x)}{\partial t}-\frac{\partial^{2} u(t, x)}{\partial x^{2}}=p(t) e^{-x}-e^{-i t-x}, x \in(0, \infty), t \in(0,1),  \tag{2.20}\\
u(0, x)=e^{-x}, x \in[0, \infty) \\
u(t, 0)=e^{-i t}, u_{x}(t, 0)=-e^{-i t}, \int_{0}^{\infty} u(t, x) d x=e^{-i t}, t \in[0,1]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for a one-dimensional Schrödinger equation.
Solution. Taking the Laplace transform of both sides of the differential equation (2.20), we get

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
L\left\{i \frac{\partial u(t, x)}{\partial t}\right\}-s^{2} L\{u(t, x)\}-s u(t, 0)-u_{x}(t, 0) \\
=\left(p(t)-e^{-i t}\right) L\left\{e^{-x}\right\}, t \in(0,1), \\
L\{u(0, x)\}=L\left\{e^{-x}\right\} .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Putting

$$
\begin{equation*}
L\{u(t, x)\}=u(t, s), \tag{2.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

using conditions

$$
u(t, 0)=e^{-i t}, u_{x}(t, 0)=-e^{-i t}
$$

and formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
L\left\{e^{-x}\right\}=\frac{1}{s+1}, \tag{2.22}
\end{equation*}
$$

we get

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}(t, s)-s^{2} u(t, s)=(1-s) e^{-i t}+\left(p(t)-e^{-i t} \frac{1}{s+1}, t \in(0,1)\right. \\
u(0, s)=\frac{1}{s+1}, u(t, 0)=e^{-i t}, t \in[0,1]
\end{array}\right.
$$

Now, we taking the Laplace transform with respect to $t$, we get

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\left(i \mu-s^{2}\right) u(\mu, s)=(1-s) \frac{1}{\mu+i}+\frac{i}{s+1}+\left(p(\mu)-\frac{1}{\mu+i}\right. \\
u(\mu, 0)=\frac{1}{\mu+i} .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Using condition

$$
i \mu \frac{1}{\mu+i}=\frac{1}{\mu+i}+i+p(\mu)-\frac{1}{\mu+i}
$$

and

$$
p(\mu)=\frac{1}{\mu+i}
$$

we get

$$
u(\mu, s)=\frac{1}{\mu+i} \frac{1}{s+1} .
$$

Taking the inverse Laplace transforms with respect to $t$ and $x$, we obtain

$$
u(t, s)=L^{-1}\{u(\mu, s)\}=e^{-i t} \frac{1}{s+1}
$$

and

$$
u(t, x)=L^{-1}\{u(t, s)\}=e^{-i t} e^{-x}
$$

Finally, the exact solution of problem (2.20) is

$$
(u(t, x), p(t))=\left(e^{-i t-x}, e^{-i t}\right)
$$

Note that using similar procedure one can obtain the solution of the following time-dependent source identification problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}(t, x)-\sum_{r=1}^{n}\left(a_{r}(x) u_{x_{r}}\right)_{x_{r}}+\delta u(t, x)=p(t) q(x)+f(t, x),  \tag{2.23}\\
0<t<T, x=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \in \Omega^{+}, \\
u(0, x)=\varphi(x), x \in \overline{\Omega^{+}}, \\
\left.u(t, x)\right|_{S+}=\phi(t),\left.\frac{\partial u(t, x)}{\partial \bar{x}_{k}}\right|_{S^{+}}=\zeta(t), 1 \leq k \leq n, t \in[0, T], \\
\int \ldots \frac{\Omega^{+}}{\Omega^{+}} u(t, x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n}=\psi(t), t \in[0, T]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the multidimensional Schrödinger equation can be investigated. Here and in future $\Omega^{+} \subset R^{n}$ be a unit open set in $R^{n}\left(x: 0<x_{k}<\infty, 1 \leq k \leq n\right)$ with boundary $S^{+}$, $\bar{\Omega}^{+}=\Omega^{+} \cup S^{+}$. Under compatibility conditions problem (2.23) has a unique solution $(u(t, x), p(t))$ for the smooth functions $f(t, x),(t, x) \in(0, T) \times \Omega^{+}, a_{r}(x) \geq a>0$, $\varphi(x), x \in \overline{\Omega^{+}}, \psi(t), t \in[0, T], q(x)=0, x \in S^{+}$and $\int \ldots \int_{\Omega^{+}} q(x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} \neq 0$.

Problem 2.5. Obtain the Laplace transform solution of the time-dependent source identification problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{\partial u(t, x)}{\partial t}-\frac{\partial^{2} u(t, x)}{\partial x^{2}}=\left(p(t)-e^{-i t}\right) e^{-x}, x \in(0, \infty), t \in(0,1),  \tag{2.24}\\
u(0, x)=e^{-x}, x \in[0, \infty) \\
u(t, 0)=e^{-i t}, u(t, \infty)=0, \int_{0}^{\infty} u(t, x) d x=e^{-i t}, t \in[0,1]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for a one-dimensional Schrödinger equation.
Solution. Taking Laplace transform of both sides of the Schrödinger equation and using (2.21) and (2.22) and condition $u(t, 0)=e^{-i t}$, we can write

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{\partial u(t, s)}{\partial t}-\left(s^{2} u(t, s)-s u(t, s)-u_{x}(t, 0)\right)=\left(p(t)-e^{-i t}\right) \frac{1}{s+1}, \\
u(0, s)=\frac{1}{s+1}
\end{array}\right.
$$

Now, taking the Laplace transform with respect to $t$, we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(i \mu-s^{2}\right) u(\mu, s)=\frac{i}{s+1}-s \frac{1}{\mu+i}-u_{x}(\mu, 0)+p(\mu) \frac{1}{s+1}-\frac{1}{\mu+i} \frac{1}{s+1} . \tag{25}
\end{equation*}
$$

Using integral condition and definition of Laplace transform, we write

$$
u(\mu, 0)=\frac{\mu}{\mu+i}
$$

Therefore, putting $s=0$ in (2.25), we get

$$
i \frac{\mu}{\mu+i}=i-u_{x}(\mu, 0)+p(\mu)-\frac{1}{\mu+i}
$$

and

$$
u_{x}(\mu, 0)=p(\mu)-\frac{2}{\mu+i} .
$$

Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
u(\mu, s)= & \frac{1}{(\mu+i)(s+1)}+\frac{-s}{(s+1)(\mu+i)\left(s^{2}-i \mu\right)}+p(\mu) \frac{s}{(s+1)\left(s^{2}-i \mu\right)} \\
& =\frac{1}{(\mu+i)(s+1)}+\frac{s}{(s+1)\left(s^{2}-i \mu\right)}\left(p(\mu)-\frac{1}{\mu+i}\right) \\
& =\frac{1}{(\mu+i)(s+1)}+\frac{s}{(s+1)\left(s^{2}-i \mu\right)}\left(p(\mu)-\frac{1}{\mu+i}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Applying formula

$$
\frac{s}{(s+1)\left(s^{2}-i \mu\right)}=\frac{1}{2} \frac{s}{s+1}\left(\frac{1}{s+\sqrt{i \mu}}+\frac{1}{s-\sqrt{i \mu}}\right),
$$

we get

$$
u(\mu, s)=\frac{1}{(\mu+i)(s+1)}+\left(\frac{1}{s+1}-\frac{1}{2}\left(\frac{1}{s+\sqrt{i \mu}}+\frac{1}{s-\sqrt{i \mu}}\right)\right)\left(p(\mu)-\frac{1}{\mu+i}\right) .
$$

Taking the inverse Laplace transforms with respect to $x$, we obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(\mu, x)=\frac{1}{(\mu+i)} e^{-x}+\left[e^{-x}-\frac{1}{2}\left(e^{-\sqrt{ } \mu x}+e^{\sqrt{ } \mu x}\right)\right]\left(p(\mu)-\frac{1}{\mu+i}\right) . \tag{2.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

Using condition

$$
\lim _{x \rightarrow \infty} u(\mu, x)=0,
$$

we obtain

$$
p(\mu)=\frac{1}{\mu+i}
$$

and

$$
u(\mu, x)=\frac{1}{\mu+i} e^{-x} .
$$

Now, taking the inverse Laplace transform with respect to $t$, we get

$$
\begin{gathered}
u(t, x)=L^{-1}\{u(t, s)\}=e^{-i t} e^{-x}, \\
p(t)=L^{-1}\left\{\frac{1}{\mu+i}\right\}=e^{-i t} .
\end{gathered}
$$

Thus, the exact solution of problem (2.24) is

$$
(u(t, x), p(t))=\left(e^{-i t-x}, e^{-i t}\right) .
$$

Note that using similar procedure one can obtain the solution of the following time-dependent source identification problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}(t, x)-\sum_{r=1}^{n}\left(a_{r}(x) u_{x_{r}}\right)_{x_{r}}+\delta u(t, x)=p(t) q(x)+f(t, x),  \tag{2.27}\\
0<t<T, x=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \in \Omega^{+}, \\
u(0, x)=\varphi(x), x \in \overline{\Omega^{+}}, \\
\left.u(t, x)\right|_{S+}=\phi(t), 1 \leq k \leq n, t \in[0, T] \\
\int \ldots \int_{\Omega^{+}} u(t, x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n}=\psi(t), t \in[0, T]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the multidimensional Schrödinger equation can be investigated.
Under compatibility conditions problem (2.27) has a unique solution $(u(t, x), p(t))$ for the smooth functions $f(t, x),(t, x) \in(0, T) \times \Omega^{+}, a_{r}(x) \geq a>$ $0, \delta>0, \varphi(x), x \in \overline{\Omega^{+}}, \psi(t), t \in[0, T], q(x)=0, x \in S^{+}$and $\int \ldots \int_{\Omega^{+}} q(x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} \neq 0$.

### 2.4 The Fourier transform solution

We consider Fourier transform method for solution of the time dependent source identification problem for the Schrödinger equation.
Problem 2.6. Obtain the Fourier transform solution of the following time-dependent source identification problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{\partial u(t, x)}{\partial t}-\frac{\partial^{2} u(t, x)}{\partial x^{2}}=p(t) e^{-x^{2}}-(4 x-2) e^{-i t-x^{2}},  \tag{2.28}\\
t \in(0,1), x \in(-\infty, \infty), \\
u(0, x)=e^{-x^{2}}, x \in(-\infty, \infty), \\
\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} u(t, x) d x=\sqrt{\pi} e^{-i t}, t \in[0,1]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for a one-dimensional Schrödinger equation.
Solution. Putting

$$
F\{u(t, x)\}=u(t, s), F\left\{e^{-x^{2}}\right\}=g(s)
$$

and taking the Fourier transform of both sides of the differential equation (2.28) and using definition of Fourier transform and formula

$$
F\left\{u_{x x}(t, x)\right\}=-s^{2} u(t, s),
$$

we can write

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}(t, s)+s^{2} u(t, s)=p(s) g(s)+s^{2} g(s) e^{-i t}, 0<t<1,  \tag{2.29}\\
u(0, s)=g(s) .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Now, taking the Laplace transform of both sides of the differential equation (2.29) with respect to $t$, we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(i \mu+s^{2}\right) u(t, s)=p(\mu) g(s)+\frac{s^{2}}{1+i \mu} g(s) \tag{2.30}
\end{equation*}
$$

Applying condition

$$
\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} u(t, x)=\sqrt{\pi} e^{-i t}, 0<t<1
$$

and the definition of Fourier transform, we get

$$
u(t, 0)=\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} u(t, x)=\sqrt{\pi} e^{-i t}, 0<t<1 .
$$

Then

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(\mu, 0)=\frac{\sqrt{\pi}}{1+i \mu} \tag{2.31}
\end{equation*}
$$

From that it follows

$$
p(\mu)=\frac{1}{1+\mu}, u(\mu, s)=\frac{g(s)}{1+i \mu} .
$$

Now, taking the inverse Laplace transform with respect to $t$, we get

$$
p(t)=e^{-i t}, u(t, s)=g(s) e^{-i t} .
$$

Taking the inverse Fourier transform with respect to $x$, we get

$$
u(t, x)=e^{-x^{2}} e^{-i t}
$$

Thus, the exact solution of problem (2.28) is

$$
(u(t, x), p(t))=\left(e^{-i t-x^{2}}, e^{-i t}\right) .
$$

Note that using similar procedure one can obtain the solution of the following time-dependent source identification problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}(t, x)-\sum_{r=1}^{n}\left(a_{r}(x) u_{x_{r}}\right)_{x_{r}}+\delta u(t, x)=p(t) q(x)+f(t, x),  \tag{2.32}\\
0<t<T, x=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \in R^{n}, \\
u(0, x)=\varphi(x), x \in R^{n}, \\
\int_{\ldots R_{R^{n}}} u(t, x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n}=\psi(t), t \in[0, T]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the multidimensional Schrödinger equation can be investigated.
Under compatibility conditions problem (2.32) has a unique solution $(u(t, x), p(t))$ for the smooth functions $f(t, x),(t, x) \in(0, T) \times R^{n}, a_{r}(x) \geq a>0, \delta>0$, $\varphi(x), x \in R^{n}, \psi(t), t \in[0, T]$ and $\int \ldots \int_{R^{n}} q(x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} \neq 0$.

So, all analytical methods described above, namely the Fourier series method, Laplace transform method and the Fourier transform method can be used only in the case when the differential equation has constant coefficients. It is well-known that the most general method for solving partial differential equation with dependent in $t$ and in the space variables is operator method.

## CHAPTER III

## Stability Of The Time-Dependent Source Identification Problems For Schrodinger Equations

### 3.1 Introduction

In this section, the time-dependent source identification problem for the Schrödinger equation in a Hilbert space with the self-adjoint positive definite operator is studied. The stability of the differential problem is established. In applications, theorems on stability estimates for the solution of five type of time-dependent source identification problems for Schrödinger equations are obtained. The first of them is the time-dependent source problem for the one dimensional Schrödinger equation with nonlocal conditions. The second of them is the time-dependent source identification problem for the one dimensional Schrödinger equation with involution and Dirichlet conditions. The third is the time-dependent source problem for the one dimensional Schrödinger equation with Robin conditions. Two of them are the time-dependent source problems for the multidimensional Schrödinger equation with Dirichlet and Neumann conditions.

### 3.2 Auxiliary Statements

Necessary definitions, theorems and estimates (Ashyralyev,2014;
Kreyszig,1978; Kolmogorov \& Fomin, 1957) are given that we will be needed below.

### 3.2.1 Banach and Hilbert Spaces

Let $L$ be linear space. Then $x, y \in L, \exists x+y \in L$ and $\lambda x \in L, \lambda$ is a number. $B=(L,\|\|$.$) be normed space$

$$
\forall x \in L, \varphi(x)=\|x\|,
$$

1. $\|x\| \geq 0,\|x\|=0 \Leftrightarrow x=\widetilde{0}$ (zero element),
2. $\|\lambda x\|=|\lambda|\|x\|$,
3. $\|x+y\| \leq\|x\|+\|y\|$ for any $x, y \in L$.

Then we say $B$ be Banach spaces if $B$ - normed space and $B$ complete $\Leftrightarrow$ Every Cauchy sequence is convergent $\Leftrightarrow$ From $\left\|x_{n}-x_{m}\right\| \underset{n, m \rightarrow \infty}{\longrightarrow} 0 \Rightarrow \exists x \in$ $B,\left\|x_{n}-x\right\| \underset{n \rightarrow \infty}{\longrightarrow} 0$. We denote it by $B$, the all Banach spaces. $H=(L,\langle\rangle$.$) be inner$ product space

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { 1. }\langle x, y\rangle=\langle y, x\rangle \text {, } \\
& \text { 2. }\left\langle x_{1}+x_{2}, y\right\rangle=\left\langle x_{1}, y\right\rangle+\left\langle x_{2}, y\right\rangle \text {, } \\
& \text { 3. }\langle\lambda x, y\rangle=\lambda\langle x, y\rangle \text {, } \\
& \text { 4. }\langle x, x\rangle=0 \Leftrightarrow x=\tilde{0}
\end{aligned}
$$

$\|x\|=\sqrt{\langle x, x\rangle}$. So all inner product spaces are also normed spaces. We say $H$ be Hilbert space if $H$ - inner product space and $H$ - complete space.

### 3.2.2 Linear Operators: Boundedness, Norm of Operator

$A: B \rightarrow B_{1}$ is called the linear operator if $D(A)$ is the linear space and

$$
\begin{aligned}
& A(\alpha x+\beta y)=\alpha A x+\beta A y \text { for any } \alpha, \beta \text { numbers, } x, y \in D(A), \\
& \quad D(A)=\{x \in B, \exists A x\}, \\
& R(A)=\left\{z \in B_{1}, z=A x \text { for any } x \in D(A)\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

$B$ and $B_{1}$ be Banach spaces. In the case when $B_{1}=(-\infty, \infty), A: B \rightarrow(-\infty, \infty)$ is called the linear functional.

Definition 3.2.2.1. Let $B$ and $B_{1}$ are Banach spaces. $A: B \rightarrow B_{1}$ is called the bounded operator if there is a real positive $M>0$ such that

$$
\|A x\|_{B_{1}} \leq M\|x\|_{B} \text { forall } x \in D(A)
$$

$\inf M=\|A\|_{B \rightarrow B_{1}}$ is called norm of the operator A. If $B=B_{1}$,

$$
\|A\|_{B \rightarrow B_{1}}=\|A\|_{B \rightarrow B}=\|A\| .
$$

Theorem 3.2.2.1. We have the following formulas

$$
\|A\|=\sup _{\|x\|_{B} \leq 1}\|A x\|_{B}=\sup _{\|x\|_{B}=1}\|A x\|_{B}=\sup _{\|x\|_{B} \neq \widetilde{0} \in B} \frac{\|A x\|_{B}}{\|x\|_{B}} .
$$

### 3.2.3 Linear Positive Operators in a Hilbert Space

Let $A: H \rightarrow H$ be a linearly bounded operator in a Hilbert Space $H$. Then $A^{*}: H \rightarrow H$ is defined to be the operator satisfying

$$
\langle A x, y\rangle=\left\langle x, A^{*} y\right\rangle \text { for any } x, y \in H .
$$

$A^{*}$ is called the Hilbert adjoint operator $A^{*}$ to $A . A$ is said to be self adjoint or Hamiltonian, if

$$
A=A^{*} \Rightarrow\langle A x, y\rangle=\langle x, A y\rangle \text { for any } x, y \in
$$

Let $A: H \rightarrow H$ is said to be positive and written $A \geq \tilde{0}$ if

$$
\langle A x, x\rangle \geq 0 \text { for any } x \in H
$$

$A: H \rightarrow H$ is said to be positive definite and written $A \geq \delta>\tilde{0}$ if

$$
\langle A x, x\rangle \geq \delta\langle x, x\rangle \text { for any } x \in H
$$

We consider some examples of positive operators in a Hilbert space
First, let $L_{2}[0, l]$ be the space of all square integrable functions $\gamma(x)$ difened on $[0, l]$ equipped with the norm

$$
\|\gamma\|_{L_{2}[0, l]}=\left(\int_{0}^{l}|\gamma(x)|^{2} d x\right)^{2} .
$$

We introduce the differential operator $A$ defined by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
A u=-\frac{d}{d x}\left(a(x) \frac{d u(x)}{d x}\right)+\delta u(x) \tag{3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

with the domain

$$
D(A)=\left\{u: u, u^{\prime \prime} \in L_{2}[0, l], u(0)=u(l), u^{\prime}(0)=u^{\prime}(l)\right\} .
$$

Lemma 3.2.3.1. Let $a(x) \geq 0$ and $a(0)=a(l)$ and $A$ be a differential operator defined by formula (3.1). Prove that $A$ is the positive definite and self-adjoint operator in $H=L_{2}[0, l]$.

Proof. Assume that $u, v \in D(A)$. Applying the following formula

$$
\langle u, v\rangle=\int_{0}^{l} u(x) v(x) d x
$$

we get

$$
\begin{gather*}
\langle A u, v\rangle=\int_{0}^{l} A u(x) v(x) d x \\
=\int_{0}^{l}\left(-\frac{d}{d x}\left(a(x) \frac{d u(x)}{d x}\right)+\delta u(x)\right) v(x) d x \\
=-a(l) u^{\prime}(l) v(l)+a(0) u^{\prime}(0) v(0) \\
+\int_{0}^{l} a(x) u^{\prime}(x) v^{\prime}(x) d x+\int_{0}^{l} \delta u(x) v(x) d x \tag{3.2}
\end{gather*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{gather*}
\langle u, A v\rangle=\int_{0}^{l} u(x) A v(x) d x \\
=\int_{0}^{l} u(x)\left(-\frac{d}{d x}\left(a(x) \frac{d v(x)}{d x}\right)+\delta v(x)\right) d x \\
=-a(l) v^{\prime}(l) u(l)+a(0) v^{\prime}(0) u(0) \\
+\int_{0}^{l} a(x) u^{\prime}(x) v^{\prime}(x) d x+\int_{0}^{l} \delta u(x) v(x) d x . \tag{3.3}
\end{gather*}
$$

From (3.2) and (3.3) it follows

$$
\begin{equation*}
<A u, v>=<u, A v>=\int_{0}^{l} a(x) u^{\prime}(x) v^{\prime}(x) d x+\int_{0}^{l} \delta u(x) v(x) d x . \tag{3.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

That means $A$ is a self-adjoint operator. Putting $u=v$ in (3.4), we get

$$
\left.<A u, u>=\int_{0}^{l} a(x) u^{\prime}(x) u^{\prime}(x) d x+\int_{0}^{l} \delta u(x) u(x) d x \geq \delta<u, u\right\rangle .
$$

That means $A$ is a positive definite operator. Therefore $A$ is a self-adjoint and positive operator in a Hilbert space $H=L_{2}[0, l]$.

Second, we introduce the differential operator $A$ defined by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
A u=-\frac{d}{d x}\left(a(x) \frac{d u(x)}{d x}\right)+\delta u(x) \tag{3.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

with the domain

$$
D(A)=\left\{u: u, u^{\prime \prime} \in L_{2}[0, l], u(0)=b u^{\prime}(0),-u(l)=c u^{\prime}(l)\right\} .
$$

Lemma 3.2.3.2. Let $a(x) \geq 0, b, c>0$ and $A$ be a differential operator defined by formula (3.5). Prove that $A$ is the positive definite and self-adjoint operator in $H=$ $L_{2}[0, l]$.
Proof. Assume that $u, v \in D(A)$. Then, we have formulas (3.2) and (3.3). Applying these formulas, we get

$$
\begin{gather*}
\langle A u, v\rangle=\langle u, A v\rangle \\
=\int_{0}^{l}\left(-\frac{d}{d x}\left(a(x) \frac{d u(x)}{d x}\right)+\delta u(x)\right) v(x) d x \\
=c a(l) u^{\prime}(l) v^{\prime}(l)+a(0) b u^{\prime}(0) v^{\prime}(0) \\
+\int_{0}^{l} a(x) u^{\prime}(x) v^{\prime}(x) d x+\int_{0}^{l} \delta u(x) v(x) d x . \tag{3.6}
\end{gather*}
$$

That means $A$ is a self-adjoint operator. Putting $u=v$ in (3.6), we get

$$
\begin{gathered}
<A u, u>=c a(l)\left(u^{\prime}(l)\right)^{2}+a(0) b\left(u^{\prime}(0)\right)^{2} \\
+\int_{0}^{l} a(x) u^{\prime}(x) u^{\prime}(x) d x+\int_{0}^{l} \delta u(x) u(x) d x \geq \delta<u, u>.
\end{gathered}
$$

That means $A$ is a positive definite operator. Therefore $A$ is a self-adjoint and positive operator in a Hilbert space $H=L_{2}[0, l]$.

Third, let $L_{2}[-l, l]$ be the space of all square integrable functions $f$ defined on $[-l, l]$, equipped with the norm

$$
\|f\|_{L_{2}[-l, l]}=\left\{\int_{-l}^{l}|f(x)|^{2} d x\right\}^{\frac{1}{2}} .
$$

The inner product in $L_{2}[-l, l]$ defined by the following formula

$$
\langle u, v\rangle=\int_{-l}^{l} u(x) v(x) d x .
$$

We introduce a differential operator $A^{x}$ defined by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
A v(x)=-\left(a(x) v_{x}(x)_{x}-\beta\left(a(-x) v_{x}(-x)\right)_{x}+\delta v(x)\right. \tag{3.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

with the domain $D\left(A^{x}\right)=\left\{u, u_{x x} \in L_{2}[-l, l]: u(-l)=0, u(l)=0\right\}$.
Lemma 3.2.3.3. Let $a \geq a(x)=a(-x) \geq \sigma>0$ and $\delta-a|\beta| \geq 0$. Then, the operator $A$ defined by formula (3.7) is the self-adjoint and positive definite operator in $L_{2}[-l, l]$ space.
Proof. We will prove the following identity and estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
& \langle A u, v\rangle=\langle u, A v\rangle, u, v \in D(A),  \tag{3.8}\\
& \langle A u, u\rangle \geq \delta\langle u, u\rangle, u \in D(A) . \tag{3.9}
\end{align*}
$$

Applying the definition of the inner product and $u, v \in D(A)$,we get

$$
\begin{align*}
& \langle A u, v\rangle=\int_{-l}^{l}\left(-\left(a(x) u_{x}(x)\right)_{x}-\beta\left(a(-x) u_{x}(-x)\right)_{x}+\sigma u(x)\right) v(x) d x  \tag{3.10}\\
& =-\int_{-l}^{l}\left(a(x) u_{x}(x)\right)_{x} v(x) d x-\beta \int_{-l}^{l}\left(a(-x) u_{x}(-x)\right)_{x} v(x) d x+\sigma \int_{-l}^{l} u(x) v(x) d x \\
& =-a(l) u_{x}(l) v(l)+a(-l) u_{x}(-l) v(-l)+\int_{-l}^{l} a(x) u_{x}(x) v_{x}(x) d x \\
& +\beta\left[-a(-l) u_{x}(-l) v(-l)+a(l) u_{x}(l) v(l)\right]+\beta \int_{-l}^{l} a(-x) u_{x}(-x) v_{x}(x) d x \\
& +\sigma \int_{-l}^{l} u(x) v(x) d x \\
& =\int_{-l}^{l} a(x) u_{x}(x) v_{x}(x) d x+\beta \int_{-l}^{l} a(x) u_{x}(x) v_{x}(-x) d x+\sigma \int_{-l}^{l} u(x) v(x) d x \\
& \left\langle u, A^{x} v\right\rangle=\int_{-l}^{l} u(x)\left(-\left(a(x) v_{x}(x)\right)_{x}-\beta\left(a(-x) v_{x}(-x)\right)_{x}+\sigma v(x)\right) d x \\
& =-\int_{-l}^{l}\left(a(x) v_{x}(x)\right)_{x} u(x) d x-\beta \int_{-l}^{l}\left(a(-x) v_{x}(-x)\right)_{x} u(x) d x+\sigma \int_{-l}^{l} u(x) v(x) d x
\end{align*}
$$

$$
\begin{gathered}
=-a(l) v_{x}(l) u(l)+a(-l) v_{x}(-l) u(-l)+\int_{-l}^{l} a(x) v_{x}(x) u_{x}(x) d x \\
+\beta\left[-a(-l) v_{x}(-l) u(-l)+a(l) v_{x}(l) u(l)\right]+\beta \int_{-l}^{l} a(-x) v_{x}(-x) u_{x}(x) d x \\
+\sigma \int_{-l}^{l} u(x) v(x) d x \\
=\int_{-l}^{l} a(x) u_{x}(x) v_{x}(x) d x+\beta \int_{-l}^{l} u_{x}(x) a(-x) v_{x}(-x) d x+\sigma \int_{-l}^{l} u(x) v(x) d x .
\end{gathered}
$$

Therefore, from these formulas it follows identity (3.8). Now, we will prove the estimate (3.9). Applying the identity (3.10), we get

$$
\begin{gathered}
\langle A u, u\rangle=\int_{-l}^{l} a(x) u_{x}(x) u_{x}(x) d x+\beta \int_{-l}^{l} u_{x}(x) a(-x) u_{x}(-x) d x \\
+\sigma \int_{-l}^{l} u(x) u(x) d x \\
\geq \sigma\langle u, u\rangle+\delta \int_{-l}^{l} u_{x}(x) u_{x}(x) d x+\beta \delta \int_{-l}^{l} a(-x) u_{x}(x) u_{x}(-x) d x .
\end{gathered}
$$

Using the Cauchy inequality, we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{-l}^{l} a(-x) u_{x}(x) u_{x}(-x) d x & \leq a\left(\int_{-l}^{l}\left|u_{x}(x)\right|^{2} d x\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}\left(\int_{-l}^{l}\left|u_{x}(-x)\right|^{2} d x\right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \\
& =a\left\langle u_{x}, u_{x}\right\rangle
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $\beta \geq-|\beta|$, we have that

$$
\beta \int_{-l}^{l} a(-x) u_{x}(x) u_{x}(-x) d x \geq-|\beta| a\left\langle u_{x}, u_{x}\right\rangle
$$

Then,

$$
\langle A u, u\rangle \geq \sigma\langle u, u\rangle+(\delta-|\beta| a)\left\langle u_{x}, u_{x}\right\rangle \geq \sigma\langle u, u\rangle .
$$

Lemma 3.2.3.3 is proved.

### 3.2.4 Operator-Function Generated by the Positive Operators in a Hilbert Space

Let $e^{i A t}$ is the operator-function generated by the operator $A$ and defined as the solution of the initial value problem

$$
\begin{equation*}
i \frac{d u(t)}{d t}+A u(t)=0, t>0, u(0)=\varphi \tag{3.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

in $H$. That means

$$
u(t)=e^{i A t} \varphi
$$

We have the following formulas

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{d\left(e^{i A t}\right)}{d t} \varphi=i A e^{i A t} \varphi \tag{3.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

and estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|e^{i A t}\right\|_{H \rightarrow H} \leq 1 \tag{3.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

### 3.2.5 Banach Fixed-Point Theorem and Its Applications

Definition 3.2.5.1. Let $E=(E, d)$ be a metric space. A fixed point of a mapping $T: E \rightarrow E$ of a set $E$ into itself is an element $x \in E$ which is mapped onto itself, that is, $T x=x$, the image $T x$ coincides with $x$. Note that the Banach fixed-point theorem to be stated below is an existence and uniqueness theorem for fixed points of certain mappings, and it also gives a constructive procedure for obtaining better and better approximations to the solution of the equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
x=T x . \tag{3.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

Actually, we choose an arbitrary $x_{0} \in E$ and determine successively a sequence $\left\{x_{j}\right\}_{n=0}^{\infty}$ defined by the relation

$$
\begin{equation*}
x_{j}=T x_{j-1}, j \in \mathbb{N}_{1} . \tag{3.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Here and in this Thesis we will put ${ }_{k}=\{j \in \mathbb{Z} ; j \geq k\}$.
This procedure is called an iteration. Banach's fixed-point theorem gives sufficient conditions for the existence and uniqueness of a fixed point of a class of mappings, called contractions.
Definition 3.2.5.2. A mapping $T: E \rightarrow E$ is called a contraction on $E$, if there is a positive real number $\alpha<1$ such that for all $x, y \in E$

$$
\begin{equation*}
d(T x, T y) \leq \alpha d(x, y) . \tag{3.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

Theorem 3.2.5.1. Assume that $E \neq \varnothing$ is complete and let $T$ be a contraction mapping on $E$. Then, $T$ has precisely one fixed point.

Theorem 3.2.5.2. Let $T$ be a mapping of a complete metric space $E$ into itself. Assume that $T$ is a contraction on a closed ball $F=\left\{x \mid d\left(x, x_{0}\right) \leq r\right\}$, that is, $T$ satisfies assumption (3.16) for all $x, y \in F$. Moreover, assume that

$$
\begin{equation*}
d\left(x_{0}, T x_{0}\right)<(1-\alpha) r . \tag{3.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, the sequence $\left\{x_{j}\right\}_{j=0}^{\infty}$ defined by recursive formula (3.15) with arbitrary $x_{0} \in E$ converges to an $x \in F$. This $x$ is a fixed point of the mapping $T$ and is the only fixed point of $T$ in $F$. Now, we study the applications of the fixed-point theorem to integral equations.
Definition 3.2.5.3. An integral equation of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
x(t)=\mu \int_{a}^{b} k(t, s ; x(s)) d s+f(t) \tag{3.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

is called a Fredholm equation of the second kind. Here, $[a, b]$ is a given interval, $\mu$ is a given parameter, $f$ is a given function defined on $[a, b], x$ is an unknown function defined on $[a, b]$. The kernel $k$ of the equation is a given function defined on $[a, b] \times[a, b] \times \mathbb{R}^{1}$.

Integral equations can be considered on various function spaces. We consider equation (18) on $C[a, b]$, the space of all continuous functions defined on the interval [ $a, b$ ] with the metric $d$ defined by

$$
\begin{equation*}
d(x, y)=\max _{t \in a, b]}|x(t)-y(t)| . \tag{3.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

$C[a, b]=(C[a, b], d)$ is complete. We assume that $f \in C[a, b]$ and $k$ is a continuous function defined on $[a, b] \times[a, b] \times R^{1}$. Moreover, $k$ satisfies on $[a, b] \times[a, b] \times \mathbb{R}^{1}$ the Lipschitz condition of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|k\left(t, s ; u_{1}\right)-k\left(t, s ; u_{2}\right)\right| \leq l\left|u_{1}-u_{2}\right| \tag{3.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

Obviously, equation (18) can be written $x=T x$, where

$$
\begin{equation*}
T x(t)=\mu \int_{a}^{b} k(t, s ; x(s)) d s+f(t) \tag{3.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $f$ and $k$ are continuous functions, formula (3.21) defines an operator $T: C[a, b] \rightarrow C[a, b]$. We now impose a restriction on $\mu$ such that $T$ becomes a contraction. Applying formulas (3.19), (3.21), and condition (3.20), we get

$$
\begin{gathered}
d(T x, T y)=\max _{t \in a, b]}|T x(t)-T y(t)| \\
=|\mu| \max _{t \in a, b]}\left|\int_{a}^{b}(k(t, s ; x(s))-k(t, s ; y(s))) d s\right| \\
\leq l|\mu| \max _{t \in a, b]} \int_{a}^{b}|x(s)-y(s)| d s \leq l|\mu| \max _{s \in a, b]}|x(s)-y(s)| \int_{a}^{b} d s
\end{gathered}
$$

$$
=l|\mu|(b-a) d(x, y)
$$

So, $d(T x, T y) \leq \alpha d(x, y)$, where $\alpha=l|\mu|(b-a)$. We see that $T$ becomes a contraction if

$$
\begin{equation*}
|\mu|<\frac{1}{l(b-a)} . \tag{3.22}
\end{equation*}
$$

Banach's fixed-point theorem now gives the following theorem.
Theorem 3.2.5.3. Assume that $k$ and $f$ in equation (3.18) are continuous functions on $[a, b] \times[a, b] \times \mathbb{R}^{1}$ and $[a, b]$, respectively. Moreover, $k$ satisfies on $[a, b] \times$ $[a, b] \times \mathbb{R}^{1}$ the Lipschitz condition (3.20). Suppose that $\mu$ satisfies condition (3.22). Then, equation (3.18) has a unique solution $x$ defined on $[a, b]$. This function $x$ is the limit of the iterative sequence $\left\{x_{j}\right\}_{j=0}^{\infty}$ defined by the recursive formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
x_{j}(t)=\mu \int_{a}^{b} k\left(t, s ; x_{j-1}(s)\right) d s+f(t), j \in \mathbb{N}_{1} \tag{3.23}
\end{equation*}
$$

$x_{0}(t)$ is the given continuous function.
Definition 3.2.5.4. An integral equation of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
x(t)=\mu \int_{a}^{t} k(t, s ; x(s)) d s+f(t) \tag{3.24}
\end{equation*}
$$

is called a Volterra equation of the second kind. Here, $\mu$ is a given parameter, $f$ is a given function defined on $[a, b], x$ is an unknown function defined on $[a, b]$. The kernel $k$ of the equation is a given function defined on $D \times \mathbb{R}^{1}$, where $D$ is the triangular region in the $t s$-plane given by $a \leq s \leq t, a \leq t \leq b$.

The difference between (3.18) and (3.24) is that in (3.18) the upper limit of integration $b$ is constant, whereas in (3.24) it is variable. This is essential. In fact, without any restriction on $\mu$ we now get the following existence and uniqueness theorem.

Theorem 3.2.5.4. Assume that $k$ and $f$ in equation (3.24) are continuous functions on $[a, b] \times[a, t] \times \mathbb{R}^{1}$ and $[a, b]$, respectively. Moreover, $k$ satisfies on $[a, b] \times[a, t] \times \mathbb{R}^{1}$ the Lipschitz condition (3.20). Then, equation (3.18) has a unique solution $x$ defined on $[a, b]$ for every $\mu$. This function $x$ is the limit of the iterative sequence $\left\{x_{n}\right\}_{n=0}^{\infty}$ defined by the recursive formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
x_{j}(t)=\mu \int_{a}^{t} k\left(t, s ; x_{j-1}(s)\right) d s+f(t), j \in \mathbb{N}_{1} \tag{3.25}
\end{equation*}
$$

$x_{0}(t)$ is a given continuous function.
Proof. We consider equation (3.24) on $C^{*}[a, b]$, the space of all continuous functions defined on the interval $[a, b]$ with the metric $d_{*}$ defined by

$$
\begin{equation*}
d_{*}(x, y)=\max _{t \in a, b]} e^{-L(t-a)}|x(t)-y(t)|, L>l|\mu| \tag{3.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $e^{-L(b-a)} \leq e^{-L(t-a)} \leq 1$, we have that

$$
\begin{equation*}
e^{-L(b-a)} d(x, y) \leq d_{*}(x, y) \leq d(x, y) \text { for any } x, y \in C[a, b] \tag{3.27}
\end{equation*}
$$

$C^{*}[a, b]=\left(C^{*}[a, b], d\right)$ is complete. Obviously, equation (24) can be written as $x=T x$, where

$$
\begin{equation*}
T x(t)=\mu \int_{a}^{t} k(t, s ; x(s)) d s+f(t) \tag{3.28}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $f$ and $k$ are continuous functions, formula (3.21) defines an operator $T: C^{*}[a, b] \rightarrow C^{*}[a, b]$. Applying formulas (3.28), (3.26), and condition (3.20), we get

$$
\begin{gathered}
d_{*}(T x, T y)=\max _{t \in a, b]} e^{-L(t-a)}|T x(t)-T y(t)| \\
=|\mu| \max _{t \in a, b]} e^{-L(t-a)}\left|\int_{a}^{t}(k(t, s ; x(s))-k(t, s ; y(s))) d s\right| \\
\leq l|\mu| \max _{t \in a, b]} \int_{a}^{t} e^{-L(t-s)} e^{-L(s-a)}|x(s)-y(s)| d s \\
\leq l|\mu| \max _{s \in a, t]} e^{-L(s-a)}|x(s)-y(s)| \max _{t \in a, b]} \int_{a}^{t} e^{-L(t-s)} d s \\
=\max _{t \in a, b]} \frac{l|\mu|}{L}\left(1-e^{-L(t-a)}\right) d_{*}(x, y) \leq \frac{l|\mu|}{L} d_{*}(x, y) .
\end{gathered}
$$

So, $d(T x, T y) \leq \alpha d(x, y)$, where $\alpha=\frac{l|\mu|}{L}$. Since $L>l|\mu|$, we have that $\alpha<1$. That means $T$ is a contraction mapping on $C^{*}[a, b]$. Then, equation (3.18) has a unique solution $x$ defined on $[a, b]$ for every $\mu$. This function $x$ is the limit of the iterative sequence $\left\{x_{j}\right\}_{j=0}^{\infty}$ defined by recursive formula (3.18). Theorem 3.2.5.4 is proved.

### 3.3 The Main Theorem On Stability

We consider the time-dependent SIP for the SE

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{d u}{d t}+A u(t)=p(t) q+f(t), t \in(0, T)  \tag{3.29}\\
u(0)=\varphi, B[u(t)]=\psi(t),[0, T]
\end{array}\right.
$$

in a Hilbert space $H$ with the self-adjoint positive definite operator $A$ with dense domain $D(A)$ in $H$. Here $B: H \rightarrow \mathrm{R}$ is a given linear bounded functional and $\psi(t):[0, T] \rightarrow \mathrm{R}$ is a given smooth function and $q \in D(A), B q \neq 0$.

By a solution of the time dependent SIP (3.29) we mean a pair $(u(t), p(t))$ satisfying the following conditions:

1. The element $u(t)$ belong to $D(A)$ for all $t \in[0, T]$, and the function $A u(t)$ is continuous on $[0, T], p(t) \in C[0, T]$.
2. $u(t)$ is continuously differentiable on the segment $[0, T]$. The derivative at the end points of the interval are understood as the appropriate unilateral derivative.
3. $(u(t), p(t))$ satisfies the differential equation and conditions.

We denote $u(t)$ and $p(t)$ by formulas

$$
u(t)=u(t ; \varphi, f(t), \psi(t)), p(t)=p(t ; \varphi, f(t), \psi(t))
$$

A solution of problem (3.29) defined in this manner will from now on be referred to as a solution of problem (3.29) in the space $C(H) \times C[0, T]$. Here, $C(H)=C([0, T], H)$ is the space of continuous $H$-valued functions $u(t)$ defined on $[0, T]$, equipped with the norm

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\left|u\left\|_{C(H)}=\max _{0 \leq t \leq T}| | u(t)\right\|_{H} .\right.\right. \tag{3.30}
\end{equation*}
$$

In this section the main theorem on stability of the SIP (3.29) is established. In applications, stability estimates for the solutions of five type of time-dependent SIPs for SEs with local and nonlocal conditions are obtained.

### 3.3.1. The Well-Posedness of Differential Problem (3.29)

Theorem 3.1 Let $\varphi \in D(A)$. Suppose that $f, f_{t} \in C(H)$ and $\psi, \psi^{\prime} \in C[0, T]$. Then the time dependent $\operatorname{SIP}(3.29)$ has a unique solution $(u, p) \in C(H) \times C[0, T]$.

Proof. Assume that $w(t)$ be the solution of the initial value problem (IVP)

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{d w(t)}{d t}+A w(t)=i \mu(t) A q+f(t), t \in(0, T)  \tag{3.31}\\
w(0)=\varphi
\end{array}\right.
$$

and $\mu(t)$ be the function determining by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu(t)=\int_{0}^{t} p(s) d s, 0 \leq t \leq T \tag{3.32}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then,

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(t)=w(t)-i \mu(t) q \tag{3.33}
\end{equation*}
$$

Using the $B[u(t)]=\psi(t)$ and formula (3.33), we can obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu(t)=\frac{i}{B q}(\psi(t)-B[w(t)]) . \tag{3.34}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since

$$
\begin{equation*}
p(t)=\mu_{t}(t), 0<t<T, \mu(0)=0 \tag{3.35}
\end{equation*}
$$

we obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
p(t)=\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{t}(t)-B\left[w_{t}(t)\right]\right), 0<t<T . \tag{3.36}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore, the following theorem will complete the proof of Theorem 3.1.
Theorem 3.2 Under assumptions of Theorem 3.1, the IVP (3.31) has a unique solution $w(t) \in C(H)$.
Proof. The IVP (3.31) is equivalent to the integral equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
w(t)=e^{i A t} \varphi-i \int_{0}^{t} \quad e^{i A(t-s)}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}(\psi(s)-B[w(s)]) A q+f(s)\right\} d s \tag{3.37}
\end{equation*}
$$

Here, $e^{i A t}$ is operator function generated by the operator $A$ and defined by formula (3.11). Taking the derivative with respect to $t$, we get

$$
\frac{d w(t)}{d t}=i A e^{i A t} \varphi+\int_{0}^{t} A e^{i A(t-s)}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}(\psi(s)-B[w(s)]) A q+f(s)\right\} d s
$$

From that it follows

$$
\begin{gather*}
\frac{d w(t)}{d t}=i A e^{i A t} \varphi+i\left\{\frac{i}{B q}(\psi(t)-B[w(t)]) A q+f(t)\right\} \\
-i e^{i A t}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}(\psi(0)-B[w(0)]) A q+f(0)\right\} \\
+\int_{0}^{t} i e^{i A(t-s)}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{s}(s)-B\left[w_{s}(s)\right]\right) A q+f_{s}(s)\right\} d s . \tag{3.38}
\end{gather*}
$$

Note that (3.38) is a linear Volterra equation of the second kind with respect to $t$ for the $\frac{d w(t)}{d t}$ in $C(H)$. Therefore, the proof of Theorem 3.2 is based on the fixed-point theorem. Actually, the recursive formula for the solution of IVP (3.31) is

$$
\begin{gather*}
v_{j}(t)=i A e^{i A t} \varphi \\
+i\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi(t)-B\left[\int_{0}^{t} v_{j-1}(s) d s+\varphi\right]\right) A q+f(t)\right\} \\
-i e^{i A t}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}(\psi(0)-B[\varphi]) A q+f(0)\right\} \\
+\int_{0}^{t} i e^{i A(t-s)}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{s}(s)-B\left[v_{j-1}(s)\right]\right) A q+f_{s}(s)\right\} d s, j \geq 1, \\
v_{0}(t)=i A e^{i A t} \varphi+i\left\{\frac{i}{B q}(\psi(t)-B[\varphi]) A q+f(t)\right\} \\
-i e^{i A t}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}(\psi(0)-B[\varphi]) A q+f(0)\right\} . \tag{3.39}
\end{gather*}
$$

Therefore,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{d w(t)}{d t}=v(t)=v_{0}(t, x)+\sum_{i=0}^{\infty}\left(v_{i+1}(t, x)-v_{i}(t, x)\right) \tag{3.40}
\end{equation*}
$$

Applying the triangle inequality and estimate (3.13), we get

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|v_{0}(t)\right\|_{H} \leq\left\|e^{i A t}\right\|_{H \rightarrow H}\|A \varphi\|_{H}+\left\{\frac{1}{|B q|}(|\psi(t)|+|B[\varphi]|)\|A q\|_{H}+\|f(t)\|_{H}\right\} \\
+\left\|e^{i A t}\right\|_{H \rightarrow H}\left\{\frac{1}{|B q|}(|\psi(0)|+|B[\varphi]|)\|A q\|_{H}+\|f(0)\|_{H}\right\} \\
\leq\|A \varphi\|_{H}+\left\{\frac{1}{|B q|}\left(\max _{t \in[0, T]}|\psi(t)|+|B[\varphi]|\right)\|A q\|_{H}+\max _{t \in[0, T]}\|f(t)\|_{H}\right\} \\
+ \\
\left.+\frac{1}{|B q|}(|\psi(0)|+|B[\varphi]|)\|A q\|_{H}+\|f(0)\|_{H}\right\}=M_{0} \\
\left\|v_{1}(t)-v_{0}(t)\right\|_{H} \leq \frac{1}{|B q|} \int_{0}^{t}\left|B\left[v_{0}(s)\right]\right|\|A q\|_{H} d s \\
\quad+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|e^{i A(t-s)}\right\|_{H \rightarrow H} \frac{1}{|B q|}\left|B\left[v_{0}(s)\right]\right|\|A q\|_{H} d s  \tag{3.41}\\
\leq \frac{2}{|B q|} \int_{0}^{t}\left|B\left[v_{0}(s)\right]\right|\|A q\|_{H} d s \leq M_{1} t
\end{gather*}
$$

for any $t \in[0, T]$. Therefore

$$
\left\|v_{1}(t)\right\|_{H} \leq M_{0}+M_{1} t
$$

for any $t \in[0, T]$. Assume that $j \geq 2$. Then

$$
\begin{gathered}
v_{j+1}(t)-v_{j}(t)=i\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(-B\left[\int_{0}^{t}\left[v_{j}(s)-v_{j-1}(s)\right] d s\right]\right) A q\right\} \\
+\int_{0}^{t} i e^{i A(t-s)}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(-B\left[v_{j}(s)-v_{j-1}(s)\right]\right) A q\right\} d s .
\end{gathered}
$$

Applying the triangle inequality and estimate (3.13), we get

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|v_{j+1}(t)-v_{j}(t)\right\|_{H} \leq \frac{1}{|B q|} \int_{0}^{t}\left|B\left[v_{j}(s)-v_{j-1}(s)\right]\right|\|A q\|_{H} d s \\
+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|e^{i A(t-s)}\right\|_{H \rightarrow H} \frac{1}{|B q|}\left|B\left[v_{j}(s)-v_{j-1}(s)\right]\right|\|A q\|_{H} d s \\
\quad \leq \frac{2}{|B q|} \int_{0}^{t}\left|B\left[v_{j}(s)-v_{j-1}(s)\right]\right|\|A q\|_{H} d s \\
\quad \leq \frac{2}{|B q|} \int_{0}^{t}\|B\|\left\|v_{j}(s)-v_{j-1}(s)\right\|_{H}\|A q\|_{H} d s \\
\quad \leq K \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{j}(s)-v_{j-1}(s)\right\|_{H} d s \tag{3.42}
\end{gather*}
$$

for any $t \in[0, T]$. Using estimates (3.42) and (3.41), we get

$$
\left\|v_{2}(t)-v_{1}(t)\right\|_{H} \leq K \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{1}(s)-v_{0}(s)\right\|_{H} d s \leq K M_{1} \frac{t^{2}}{2}
$$

for any $t \in[0, T]$. Let

$$
\left\|v_{j}(t)-v_{j-1}(t)\right\|_{H} \leq \frac{M_{1}}{K} \frac{(K t)^{j}}{j!}
$$

for any $t \in[0, T]$. Then, using estimate (3.42), we get

$$
\left\|v_{j+1}(t)-v_{j}(t)\right\|_{H} \leq K \int_{0}^{t} \frac{M_{1}}{K} \frac{(K s)^{j}}{j!} d s=\frac{M_{1}}{K} \frac{(K t)^{(j+1)}}{(j+1)!}
$$

and

$$
\left\|v_{j+1}(t)\right\|_{H} \leq M_{0}+M_{1} t+\ldots+\frac{M_{1}}{K} \frac{(K t)^{(j+1)}}{(j+1)!}
$$

for any $t \in[0, T]$ by mathematical induction. From that and formula (3.40) it follows that.

$$
\begin{gathered}
\|v(t)\|_{H} \leq\left\|v_{0}(t)\right\|_{H}+\sum_{j=0}^{\infty}\left(v_{j+1}(t, x)-v_{j}(t, x)\right) \\
\leq M_{0}+\sum_{j=0}^{\infty} \frac{M_{1}}{K} \frac{(K t)^{j+1}}{(j+1)!} \leq M_{0}+\frac{M_{1}}{K} e^{K t}
\end{gathered}
$$

for any $t \in[0, T]$ which proves the existence of a bounded solution of problem (3.31) in $C(H)$.

Now, we will prove uniqueness of this solution of problem (3.31). Assume that there is a bounded solution $z(t, x)$ of problem (3.31) and $z(t, x) \neq w(t, x)$. We denote that $V(t, x)=z(t, x)-v(t, x)$. Therefore, for $V(t, x)$, we have that

$$
V\left((t, x)=\int_{0}^{t} e^{i A(t-s)}\left\{\frac{i}{B q} B[V(s, x)] A q(x)\right\} d s\right.
$$

Applying estimates (3.13), we get

$$
\|V(t, \cdot)\|_{H} \leq \frac{1}{|B q|}\|A q(.)\|_{H} \int_{0}^{t}|V(s, x)| d s \leq K \int_{0}^{t}\|V(s, \cdot)\|_{H} d s
$$

for any $t \in[0, T]$. Therefore, using the integral inequality, we get

$$
\|V(t, \cdot)\|_{H} \leq 0
$$

for any $t \in[0, T]$. From that it follows that $V(t, x)=0$ which proves the uniqueness of a bounded solution of problem (3.31) in $C(H)$. Theorem 3.2 is proved.

We have the following main theorem on the stability of problem (3.29).

Theorem 3.3 Assume that the assumptions of Theorem 3.1 hold. The solution of SIP (3.29) obeys the stability estimate

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{C(H)}+\|A u\|_{C(H)}+\|p\|_{C[0, T]} \\
\leqslant M(\delta, q)\left[\|A \varphi\|_{H}+\|f(0)\|_{H}+\left\|f_{t}\right\|_{C(H)}\right. \\
\left.+|\psi(0)|+\left\|\psi_{t}\right\|_{C[0, T]}\right] . \tag{3.43}
\end{gather*}
$$

In the present study, $M(\delta, q)$ denotes positive constants, which may different in time and thus it is not a subject of precision.
Proof. Applying formula (3.36), estimates (3.13) and $B q \neq 0$, we get the estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
|p(t)| \leq M_{1}(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\psi_{t}\right\|_{C[0, T]}+\left\|w_{t}(t)\right\|_{H}\right] \tag{3.44}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $t \in[0, T]$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|p\|_{C[0, T]} \leqslant M_{1}(\delta, \sigma)\left[\left\|\psi_{t}\right\|_{C[0, T]}+\left\|w_{t}\right\|_{C(H)}\right] \tag{3.45}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now, applying formulas (3.33) and (3.35), we can write

$$
u_{t}(t)=w_{t}(t)+p(t) q, 0<t \leq T
$$

By the triangle inequality, this formula yields us

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|u_{t}\right\|_{C(H)} \leqslant\left\|w_{t}\right\|_{C(H)}+\|p\|_{C[0, T]}\|q\|_{H} \tag{3.46}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, the proof of estimate (3.43) is based on equation (3.37), estimates (3.45), (3.46) and on the following result of stability estimate.
Theorem 3.4 Assume that the assumptions of Theorem 3.1 hold. The solution of IVP (3.31) obeys the stability estimate

$$
\leqslant M(\delta, q)\left[\|A \varphi\|_{H}+|\psi(0)|+\|f(0)\|_{H}+\| \|_{C(H)}\left\|_{C(H)}+\right\| \psi_{t} \|_{C[0, T]}\right] .
$$

Proof. Applying formula (3.38), we get

$$
\begin{gathered}
w_{t}(t)=i e^{i A t} A \varphi \\
-i \int_{0}^{t} e^{i A(t-s)}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{s}(s)-B\left[w_{s}(s)\right]\right) A q+f_{s}(s)\right\} d s \\
-i e^{i A t}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}(\psi(0)-B[w(0)]) A q+f(0)\right\}
\end{gathered}
$$

Then, applying the triangle inequality and estimate (3.13) and $B q \neq 0$, we get the estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|w_{t}(t)\right\|_{H} \leq M_{3}(\delta, q)\left[|\psi(0)|+\|f(0)\|_{H}+\|A \varphi\|_{\mathbb{H}}\right. \\
& \left.\quad+\left\|\psi_{t}\right\|_{C[0, T]}+\left\|f_{t}\right\|_{C(H)}\right]+M_{4}(\delta, q) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|w_{s}(s)\right\|_{H} d s \tag{3.48}
\end{align*}
$$

for $0 \leq t \leq T$. Then, applying the integral inequality, we conclude that the following stability estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|w_{t}(t)\right\|_{H} & \leq M(\delta, q)\left[|\psi(0)|+\|f(0)\|_{H}+\|A \varphi\|_{H}\right. \\
& \left.+\left\|\psi_{t}\right\|_{C[0, T]}+\left\|f_{t}\right\|_{C(H)}\right] e^{M_{4}(\delta, q) t} \tag{3.49}
\end{align*}
$$

is satisfied for the solution of $\operatorname{IVP}$ (3.31) for every $t \in[0, T]$. From estimate (3.49) it follows estimate (3.47). Theorem 3.4 is established.

### 3.4. Applications

Now, consider the applications of the main theorem.
Problem 3.4.1. We consider one dimensional time-dependent SIP

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}(t, x)-\left(a(x) u_{x}(t, x)\right)_{x}+\delta u(t, x)  \tag{3.50}\\
=p(t) q(x)+f(t, x), 0<t<T, x \in(0, l) \\
u(0, x)=\varphi(x), x \in[0, l] \\
u(t, 0)=u(t, l), u_{x}(t, 0)=u_{x}(t, l), t \in[0, T] \\
\int_{0}^{l} u(t, x) d x=\psi(t), t \in[0, T]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the SE with nonlocal conditions. Under compatibility conditions problem (3.50) has a unique solution $(u(t, x), p(t))$ for the smooth functions $f(t, x)$, $(t, x) \in(0, T) \times(0, l), a(x) \geq a>0, a(l)=a(0), \varphi(x), x \in[0, l], \psi(t)$, $t \in[0, T], q(0)=q(l), q^{\prime}(0)=q^{\prime}(l)$ and $\int_{0}^{l} q(x) d x \neq 0$.

Problem (3.50) can be written as the time dependent SIP (3.14) in a Hilbert space $H=L_{2}[0, l]$ with self-adjoint positive definite operator $A=A^{x}$ defined by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
A^{x} u(x)=-\left(a(x) u_{x}(x)_{x}+\delta u(x)\right. \tag{3.51}
\end{equation*}
$$

with the domain $D\left(A^{x}\right)=\left\{u \in W_{2}^{2}[0, l]: u(0)=u(l), u_{x}(0)=u_{x}(l)\right\}$. Therefore the main theorem 3.3 permits to get the following result on the stability of problem (3.50).

Theorem 3.5. Assume that $\varphi \in W_{2}^{2}[0, l]$ and $f(t, x)$ be a continuously differentiable function in $t$ and square integrable in $x, \psi(t)$ is a continuously differentiable function. Then the SIP (3.50) has a unique solution $u \in C\left(L_{2}[0, l]\right)=C\left([0, T], L_{2}[0, l]\right), p \in C[0, T]$ and for the solution of SIP (3.50) the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|\frac{\partial u}{\partial t}\right\|_{C\left(L_{2}[0, l]\right)}+\|u\|_{C\left(W_{2}^{2}[0, l]\right)}+\|p\|_{C[0, T]} \leqslant M_{1}(q)\left[\|\varphi\|_{W_{2}^{2}[0, l]}\right. \\
& \left.+\|f(0)\|_{L_{2}[0, l]}+|\psi(0)|+\left\|\frac{\partial f}{\partial t}\right\|_{C\left(L_{2}[0, l]\right)}+\left\|\psi^{\prime}\right\|_{C[0, T]}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

Here and in future, the Sobolev space $W_{2}^{2}[0, l]$ is defined as the set of all functions $u(x)$ defined on $[0, l]$ such that $u(x)$ and the second order derivative function $u^{\prime \prime}(x)$ are all locally integrable in $L_{2}[0, l]$, equipped the norm

$$
\|u\|_{W_{2}^{2}[0, l]}=\left(\int_{0}^{l}|u(x)|^{2} d x\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}+\left(\int_{0}^{l}\left|u^{\prime}(x)\right|^{2} d x\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}+\left(\int_{0}^{l}\left|u^{\prime \prime}(x)\right|^{2} d x\right)^{\frac{1}{2}} .
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 3.5 is based on the abstract stability result of the Theorem 3.3, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A=A^{x}$ defined by the formula (3.51) of Lemma 3.2.3.1 and on boundedness in $L_{2}[0, l]$ of a linear functional $B$ defined by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
B u(t, x)=\int_{0}^{l} u(t, x) d x, t \in[0, T] . \tag{3.52}
\end{equation*}
$$

Problem 3.4.2. We consider the time-dependent SIP

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}\left(a(x) u_{x}(t, x)\right)_{x}-\beta\left(a(-x) u_{x}(t,-x)\right)_{x}+\delta u(t, x)  \tag{3.53}\\
p(t) q(x)+f(t, x), 0<t<T, x \in(-l, l) \\
u(0, x)=\varphi(x), x \in[-l, l] \\
u(t,-l)=u(t, l)=0, t \in[0, T] \\
\int_{-l}^{l} u(t, x) d x=\psi(t), t \in[0, T]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the SE with involution and Dirichlet conditions. Under compatibility conditions problem (3.53) has a unique solution $(u(t, x), p(t))$ for the smooth functions $f(t, x)$ $(t, x) \in(0, T) \times(-l, l)), a(x), a \geq a(x)=a(-x) \geq \delta>0, \delta-a|\beta| \geq 0, \varphi(x)$, $x \in 0, l], \psi(t), t \in[0, T], q(-l)=q(l)=0$, and $\int_{-l}^{l} q(x) d x \neq 0$.

Problem (3.53) can be written as the time dependent identification problem (14) in a Hilbert space $H=L_{2}[-l, l]$ with self-adjoint positive definite operator $A=A^{x}$ defined by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
A u(x)=-\left(a(x) u_{x}(x)_{x}-\beta\left(a(-x) u_{x}(-x)\right)_{x}+\delta u(x)\right. \tag{3.54}
\end{equation*}
$$

with the domain $D(A)=\left\{u \in W_{2}^{2}[-l, l]: u(-l)=u(l)=0\right\}$.Therefore the main theorem 3.3 permits to get the following result on the stability of problem (3.53).

Theorem 3.6. Suppose that $\varphi \in W_{2}^{2}[-l, l]$ and $f(t, x)$ be a continuously differentiable function in $t$ and square integrable in $x, \psi(t)$ is a continuously differentiable function. Then the time source time-dependent SIP (3.53) has a unique solution $u \in C\left(L_{2}[-l, l]\right)=C\left([0, T], L_{2}[-l, l]\right), p \in C[0, T]$ and for the solution of the time-dependent SIP (3.53) the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|\frac{\partial u}{\partial t}\right\|_{C\left(L_{2}[-l, l]\right)}+\|u\|_{C\left(W_{2}^{2}[-l, l]\right)}+\|p\|_{C[0, T]} \leqslant M_{1}(q)\left[\|\varphi\|_{W_{2}^{2}[-l, l]}\right. \\
& \left.+\|f(0)\|_{L_{2}[-l, l]}+|\psi(0)|+\left\|\frac{\partial f}{\partial t}\right\|_{C\left(L_{2}[-l, l]\right)}+\left\|\psi^{\prime}\right\|_{C[0, T]}\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

Here, the Sobolev space $W_{2}^{2}[-l, l]$ is defined as the set of all functions $u(x)$ defined on $[-l, l]$ such that $u(x)$ and the second order derivative function $u^{\prime \prime}(x)$ are all locally integrable in $L_{2}[-l, l]$, equipped the norm

$$
\|u(x)\|_{W_{2}^{2}[-l, l]}=\left(\int_{-l}^{l}|u(x)|^{2} d x\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}+\left(\int_{-l}^{l}\left|u^{\prime \prime}(x)\right|^{2} d x\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 3.6 is based on the abstract stability result of the Theorem 3.3, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A=A^{x}$ defined by the formula (3.54) of Lemma 3.2.3.3 and on boundedness in $L_{2}[-l, l]$ of a linear functional $B$ defined by the formula

$$
B u(t, x)=\int_{-l}^{l} u(t, x) d x, t \in[0, T] .
$$

Problem 3.4.3. We consider one dimensional time-dependent SIP

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}(t, x)-\left(a(x) u_{x}(t, x)\right)_{x}+\delta u(t, x)  \tag{3.55}\\
=p(t) q(x)+f(t, x), 0<t<T, x \in(0, l) \\
u(0, x)=\varphi(x), x \in[0, l] \\
u(t, 0)=b u_{x}(t, 0), u(t, l)=-c u_{x}(t, l), t \in[0, T] \\
\int_{0}^{l} u(t, x) d x=\psi(t), t \in[0, T]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the SE with Robin boundary conditions. Under compatibility conditions problem (3.55) has a unique solution $(u(t, x), p(t))$ for the smooth functions $f(t, x)$, $(t, x) \in(0, T) \times(0, l), a(x) \geq a>0, a(l)=a(0), b, c \geq 0, \varphi(x), x \in 0, l]$, $\psi(t), t \in[0, T], q(0)=b q^{\prime}(0), q(l)=-c q^{\prime}(l)$ and $\int_{0}^{l} q(x) d x \neq 0$.

Problem (3.55) can be written as the time dependent identification problem (3.55) in a Hilbert space $H=L_{2}[0, l]$ with self-adjoint positive definite operator $A=A^{x}$ defined by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
A^{x} u(x)=-\left(a(x) u_{x}(x)_{x}+\delta u(x)\right. \tag{3.56}
\end{equation*}
$$

with the domain $D\left(A^{x}\right)=\left\{u \in W_{2}^{2}[0, l]: u(0)=b u^{\prime}(0), q(l)=-c u^{\prime}(l)\right\}$.
Therefore the main theorem 2.3 permits to get the following result on the stability of problem (3.55).
Theorem 3.7. Assume that $\varphi \in W_{2}^{2}[0, l]$ and $f(t, x)$ be a continuously
differentiable function in $t$ and square integrable in $x, \psi(t)$ is a continuously differentiable function. Then the time-dependent SIP (3.55) has a unique solution $u \in C\left(L_{2}[0, l]\right)=C\left([0, T], L_{2}[0, l]\right), p \in C[0, T]$ and for the solution of the time-dependent SIP (3.55) the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|\frac{\partial u}{\partial t}\right\|_{C\left(L_{2}[0, l]\right)}+\|u\|_{C\left(W_{2}^{2}[0, l]\right)}+\|p\|_{C[0, T]} \leqslant M_{1}(q)\left[\|\varphi\|_{W_{2}^{2}[0, l]}\right. \\
& \left.+\|f(0)\|_{L_{2}[0, l]}+|\psi(0)|+\left\|\frac{\partial f}{\partial t}\right\|_{C\left(L_{2}[0, l]\right)}+\left\|\psi^{\prime}\right\|_{C[0, T]}\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 3.7 is based on the abstract stability result of the Theorem 3.3, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A=A^{x}$ defined by the formula (3.56) of Lemma 3.2.3.2 and on boundedness in $L_{2}[0, l]$ of a linear functional $B$ defined by the formula (3.52).
Problem 3.4.4. Let $\Omega \subset R^{n}$ be a bounded open domain with smooth boundary $S$, $\bar{\Omega}=\Omega \cup S$. In $[0, T] \times \Omega$ we consider the multidimensional time-dependent SIP

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}(t, x)-\sum_{r=1}^{n}\left(a_{r}(x) u_{x_{r}}\right)_{x_{r}}+\delta u(t, x)=p(t) q(x)+f(t, x),  \tag{3.57}\\
0<t<T, x=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \in \Omega \\
u(0, x)=\varphi(x), x \in \bar{\Omega}, \\
u(t, x)=0, x \in S, t \in[0, T], \\
\int \frac{\ldots}{\Omega} \int u(t, x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n}=\psi(t), t \in[0, T]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the SE with Dirichlet boundary condition. Under compatibility conditions problem (3.57) has a unique solution $(u(t, x), p(t))$ for the smooth functions $f(t, x)$, $(t, x) \in(0, T) \times \Omega, a_{r}(x) \geq a>0, \varphi(x), x \in \bar{\Omega}, \psi(t), t \in[0, T], q(x)=0$, $x \in S$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int \frac{\dddot{\Omega}}{} \int q(x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} \neq 0 . \tag{3.58}
\end{equation*}
$$

Problem (3.57) can be written as the time-dependent source identification problem (3.57) in a Hilbert space $H=L_{2}(\bar{\Omega})$ with self-adjoint positive definite operator
$A=A^{x}$ defined by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
A u(x)=-\sum_{r=1}^{n}\left(a_{r}(x) u_{x_{r}}\right)_{x_{r}}+\delta u(x) \tag{3.59}
\end{equation*}
$$

with domain

$$
D(A)=\left\{u(x): u(x),\left(a_{r}(x) u_{x_{r}}\right)_{x_{r}} \in L_{2}(\bar{\Omega}), 1 \leq r \leq n, u(x)=0, x \in S\right\} .
$$

Therefore the main theorem 3.3 permits to get the following result on the stability of problem (3.57).

Theorem 3.8. Assume that $\varphi \in W_{2}^{2}(\bar{\Omega})$ and $f(t, x)$ be a continuously differentiable function in $t$ and square integrable in $x, \psi(t)$ is a continuously differentiable function. Then the time-dependent SIP (3.57) has a unique solution $u \in C\left(L_{2}(\bar{\Omega})\right)=$ $C\left([0, T], L_{2}(\bar{\Omega})\right), p \in C[0, T]$ and for the solution of time-dependent SIP (3.57) the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\frac{\partial u}{\partial t}\right\|_{C\left(L_{2}(\bar{\Omega})\right)}+\|u\|_{C\left(W_{2}^{2}(\bar{\Omega})\right)}+\|p\|_{C[0, T]} \leqslant M_{1}(q)\left[\|\varphi\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\bar{\Omega})}\right. \\
& \left.+\|f(0)\|_{L_{2}(\bar{\Omega})}+|\psi(0)|+\left\|\frac{\partial f}{\partial t}\right\|_{C\left(L_{2}(\bar{\Omega})\right)}+\left\|\psi^{\prime}\right\|_{C[0, T]}\right] . \tag{3.60}
\end{align*}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 3.8 is based on the abstract stability result of the Theorem 3.3, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A=A^{x}$ defined by the formula (3.59) and on boundedness in $L_{2}(\bar{\Omega})$ of a linear functional $B$ defined by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
B u(t, x)=\int \underset{\bar{\Omega}}{\ldots} u(t, x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n}, t \in[0, T] \tag{3.61}
\end{equation*}
$$

and the following theorem on coercivity inequality for the solution of the elliptic problem in $L_{2}(\bar{\Omega})$.

Theorem 3.9. For the solution of the elliptic differential problem (see,
Sobolevskii,1975)

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
A u(x)=w(x), \quad x \in \Omega, \\
u(x)=0, \quad x \in S
\end{array}\right.
$$

the following coercivity inequality holds

$$
\sum_{r=1}^{n}\left\|u_{x_{r} x_{r}}\right\|_{L_{2}(\bar{\Omega})} \leq M\|w\|_{L_{2}(\bar{\Omega})}
$$

Problem 3.4.5. In $[0, T] \times \Omega$ we consider the multidimensional time-dependent SIP

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}(t, x)-\sum_{r=1}^{n}\left(a_{r}(x) u_{x_{r}}\right)_{x_{r}}+\delta u(t, x)=p(t) q(x)+f(t, x),  \tag{3.62}\\
0<t<T, x=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \in \Omega \\
u(0, x)=\varphi(x), x \in \bar{\Omega}, \\
\frac{\partial}{\partial \dot{p}} u(t, x)=0, x \in S, t \in[0, T], \\
\int \ldots \int \frac{\bar{\Omega}}{} u(t, x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n}=\psi(t), t \in[0, T]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the SE with Neumann boundary condition. Here, $\hat{p}$ is the normal vector to $\Omega$. Under compatibility conditions problem (3.62) has a unique solution $(u(t, x), p(t))$ for the smooth functions $f(t, x),(t, x) \in(0, T) \times \Omega, a_{r}(x) \geq a>0, \quad \varphi(x)$, $x \in \bar{\Omega}, \psi(t), t \in[0, T], \frac{\partial}{\partial \dot{p}} q(x)=0, x \in S$ and $\int \ldots \int q(x) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} \neq 0$.

Problem (3.62) can be written as the time dependent identification problem (3.14) in a Hilbert space $H=L_{2}(\bar{\Omega})$ with self-adjoint positive definite operator $A=A^{x}$ defined by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
A u(x)=-\sum_{r=1}^{n}\left(a_{r}(x) u_{x_{r}}\right)_{x_{r}}+\delta u(x) \tag{3.63}
\end{equation*}
$$

with domain

$$
D(A)=\left\{u(x): u(x),\left(a_{r}(x) u_{x_{r}}\right)_{x_{r}} \in L_{2}(\bar{\Omega}), 1 \leq r \leq n, \frac{\partial}{\partial \dot{p}} u(x)=0, x \in S\right\}
$$

Therefore the main theorem 3.3 permits to get the following result on the stability of problem (3.62).
Theorem 3.10. Suppose that assumptions of Theorem 2.8 hold. Then the solutions of the time-dependent SIP (3.62) satisfy the stability estimates (3.60).
Proof. The proof of Theorem 3.10 is based on the abstract theorem 2.3, on boundedness in $L_{2}(\bar{\Omega})$ of a linear functional $B$ defined by the formula (3.61) and on the self-adjointness and positivity of a differential operator $A$ in $L_{2}(\bar{\Omega})$ defined by the formula (3.63) with domain

$$
D(A)=\left\{u(x): u(x),\left(a_{r}(x) u_{x_{r}}\right)_{x_{r}} \in L_{2}(\bar{\Omega}), 1 \leq r \leq n, \frac{\partial}{\partial \dot{p}} u(x)=0, x \in\right\}
$$

and on the following theorem on coercivity inequality for the solution of the elliptic problem in $L_{2}(\bar{\Omega})$.

Theorem 3.11. For the solution of the elliptic differential problem (see, Sobolevskii,1975)

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
A^{x} u(x)=w(x), \quad x \in \Omega, \\
\frac{\partial}{\partial \grave{p}} u(x)=0, \quad x \in S .
\end{array}\right.
$$

## CHAPTER IV

## Stability Of Difference Schemes

### 4.1 Introduction

In this section, the absolute stable difference schemes for the approximate solutions of the time-dependent source identification problem for the Schrödinger equation in a Hilbert space with the selfadjoint positive definite operator are investigated. The first and second order of accuracy implicit and second order of accuracy $r$-modified Crank-Nicolson difference schemes are presented. The stability of these difference schemes are established. In applications, theorems on stability estimates for the solution of difference schemes for the approximate solutions of five type of time-dependent source identification problems for Schrödinger equations are obtained. The first of them is the time-dependent source problem for the one dimensional Schrödinger equation with nonlocal conditions. The second them is the time-dependent source problem for the one dimensional Schrödinger equation with involution and Dirichlet conditions. The third is the time-dependent source problem for the one dimensional Schrödinger equation with Robin conditions. Two of them are the time-dependent source problems for the multidimensional Schrödinger equation with Dirichlet and Neumann conditions.

### 4.2 Auxiliary Statements

To formulate our results, we introduce normed space $C_{\tau}(H)=C\left([0, T]_{\tau}, H\right)$ of all abstract grid functions $f^{\tau}=\left\{f_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}$ defined on the uniform grid space

$$
[0, T]_{\tau}=\left\{t_{k}=k \tau, k=0,1, \ldots, N, N \tau=T\right\}
$$

with values in $H$ equipped with the norm

$$
\left\|f^{\tau}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}=\max _{0 \leq k \leq N}\left\|f_{k}\right\|_{H} .
$$

### 4.3 The First Order of Accuracy Difference Scheme

We present the first order of accuracy difference scheme

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}-u_{k-1}}{\tau}+A u_{k}=p_{k} q+f_{k}, f_{k}=f\left(t_{k}\right), 1 \leq k \leq N  \tag{4.1}\\
u_{0}=\varphi, \\
B u_{k}=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the approximate solution of the time dependent SIP (3.31).

Now, let us state the stability result for the solution of difference scheme (4.1). Theorem 4.1 Assume that $\varphi \in D(A)$. Then, the solution of difference scheme (4.1) obeys the stability estimate

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}-u_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}+\left\|\left\{A u_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
\leq M(\delta, q)\left[\|A \varphi\|_{H}+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|f_{1}\right\|_{H}\right. \\
\left.+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}-f_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right] . \tag{4.2}
\end{gather*}
$$

Proof. Assume that grid function $\left\{w_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}$ be the solution of the difference scheme

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}+A w_{k}=i \mu_{k} A q+f_{k}, 1 \leq k \leq N,  \tag{4.3}\\
w_{0}=\varphi
\end{array}\right.
$$

and $\left\{\mu_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}$ be the grid function determining by formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu_{k}=\sum_{j=1}^{k} p_{j} \tau, 1 \leq k \leq N, \mu_{0}=0 . \tag{4.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then,

$$
\begin{equation*}
u_{k}=w_{k}-i \mu_{k} q, 0 \leq k \leq N . \tag{4.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Using the condition $B u_{k}=\psi_{k}$ and formula (4.5), we can obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu_{k}=\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{k}-B\left[w_{k}\right]\right), 0 \leq k \leq N . \tag{4.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since

$$
\begin{equation*}
p_{k}=\frac{\mu_{k}-\mu_{k-1}}{\tau}, 1 \leq k \leq N \text {, } \tag{4.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

we obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
p_{k}=\frac{i}{B q}\left(\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}-B\left[\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right]\right), 1 \leq k \leq N . \tag{4.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

Applying formula (4.8) and $B q \neq 0$, we get the estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|p_{k}\right| \leq M_{1}(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}+\left\|\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\|_{H}\right] \tag{4.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

for any $k, 1 \leq k \leq N$ and

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \leq M_{1}(\delta, \sigma)\left[\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right. \\
\left.+\left\|\left\{\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C\left([0, T]_{\tau}, H\right)}\right] . \tag{4.10}
\end{gather*}
$$

Now, applying formulas (4.5) and (4.7), we can write

$$
\frac{u_{k}-u_{k-1}}{\tau}=\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}-i p_{k} q, 1 \leq k \leq N .
$$

Then from the triangle inequality and this formula it follows

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}-u_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=+1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)} \\
\leq\left\|\left\{\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\|q\|_{H}, \tag{4.11}
\end{gather*}
$$

Then, the proof of estimate (4.2) is based on equation (4.3), estimates (4.10), (4.11) and on the following result of stability estimate.
Theorem 4.2 Assume that the assumption of Theorem 4.1 holds. The solution of difference scheme (4.3) obeys the stability estimate

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|\left\{\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)} \\
\leq M(\delta, q)\left[\|A \varphi\|_{H}+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|f_{1}\right\|_{H}\right. \\
\left.+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}-f_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right] \tag{4.12}
\end{gather*}
$$

Proof. The difference scheme (4.3) is equivalent to the system of difference equations

$$
\begin{equation*}
w_{k}=R^{k} \varphi-i \sum_{j=1}^{k} R^{k-j+1}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{j}-B\left[w_{j}\right]\right) A q+f_{j}\right\} \tau . \tag{4.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

Here

$$
R=(I-\imath \tau A)^{-1}
$$

Applying formula (4.13), we get

$$
\begin{gather*}
\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}=i R^{k} A \varphi-i R^{k}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{1}-B\left[w_{1}\right]\right) A q+f_{1}\right\} \\
\left.-i \sum_{j=2}^{k} R^{k-j+1}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{j}-\psi_{j-1}-B\left[w_{j}-w_{j-1}\right]\right) A q+f_{j}-f_{j-1}\right\}\right\} \tag{4.14}
\end{gather*}
$$

for any $k, 1 \leq k \leq N$. Applying formula (4.14), estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|R\|_{H \rightarrow H} \leq 1 \tag{4.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

and $B q \neq 0$, we get the estimate

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\|_{H} \leq M_{1}(\delta, q) \sum_{j=2}^{k}\left\|w_{j}-w_{j-1}\right\|_{H} \\
& +M(\delta, q)\left\{\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right. \\
& \left.+\left\|f_{1}\right\|_{H}+\|A \varphi\|_{H}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}-f_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

for $1 \leq k \leq N$. Then, applying the discrete analogy of integral inequality, we conclude that the following stability estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\|_{H} \leq M(\delta, q)\left\{\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right. \\
& \quad+\left\|f_{1}\right\|_{H}+\|A \varphi\|_{H}+\|\left\{\left\{\frac{f_{k}-f_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=2}^{N} \|_{C_{\tau}(H)}\right\} e^{\frac{M_{1}(\delta, q)(k+N-1) \tau}{1-\tau M_{1}(\delta, q)}} \tag{4.16}
\end{align*}
$$

is satisfied for the solution of difference scheme (4.2) for $1 \leq k \leq N$. From estimate (4.16) it follows estimate (4.12). Theorem 4.3.2 is established. Now, consider the applications of the main Theorem 4.1. First, we study the absolute stable difference scheme for the approximate solution of the time dependent SIP (3.50). The discretization of time dependent SIP (3.50) is carried out in two stages. In the first stage, we define the grid space

$$
[0, l]_{h}=\left\{x=x_{n}: x_{n}=n h, \quad 0 \leq n \leq M, \quad M h=l\right\} .
$$

We introduce the Hilbert spaces $L_{2 h}=L_{2}\left([0, l]_{h}\right)$ and $W_{2 h}^{2}=W_{2}^{2}\left([0, l]_{h}\right)$ of the grid functions $\varphi^{h}(x)=\left\{\varphi_{j}\right\}_{0}^{M}$ defined on $[0, l]_{h}$, equipped with the norms

$$
\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}=\left(\sum_{x \in 0, l_{h}}\left|\varphi^{h}(x)\right|^{2} h\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

and

$$
\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}=\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left(\sum_{x \in 0, l]_{h}}\left|\left(\varphi^{h}\right)_{x, j}\right|^{2} h\right)^{1 / 2}+\left(\sum_{x \in 0, l]_{h}}\left|\left(\varphi^{h}\right)_{x \bar{x}, j}\right|^{2} h\right)^{1 / 2},
$$

respectively. We denote the self-adjoint positive definite difference operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula

$$
\begin{gather*}
A_{h} \varphi^{h}(x) \\
=\left\{-\frac{1}{h^{2}}\left(a\left(x_{n+1}\right)\left(\varphi_{n+1}-\varphi_{n}\right)-a\left(x_{n}\right)\left(\varphi_{n+1}-\varphi_{n}\right)\right)+\delta \varphi_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{M-1} \tag{4.17}
\end{gather*}
$$

acting in the space of grid functions $\varphi^{h}(x)$ satisfying the conditions $\varphi_{0}=\varphi_{M}$, $\varphi_{1}-\varphi_{0}=\varphi_{M}-\varphi_{M-1}$.

It is well-known that $A_{h}^{x}$ is a self-adjoint positive definite operator in $L_{2 h}$. With the help of $A_{h}^{x}$, we reach the time dependent SIP

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}^{h}(t, x)+A_{h}^{x} u^{h}(t, x)=p(t) q^{h}(x)+f^{h}(t, x)  \tag{4.18}\\
x \in[0, l]_{h}, 0<t<T \\
u^{h}(0, x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in[0, l]_{h} \\
\sum_{i=1}^{M-1} u^{h}\left(t, x_{i}\right) h=\psi(t), 0 \leq t \leq T
\end{array}\right.
$$

In the second stage, we replace time dependent SIP (4.18) with a first order of accuracy difference scheme

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x} u_{k}^{h}(x)=p_{k} q^{h}(x)+f_{k}^{h}(x), f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}, x\right)  \tag{4.19}\\
x \in[0, l]_{h}, 1 \leq k \leq N \\
u_{0}^{h}(x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in[0, l]_{h} \\
\sum_{i=1}^{M-1} u_{k}^{h}\left(x_{i}\right) h=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Theorem 4.3 Let $\tau$ and $h$ be sufficiently small numbers. For the solution of difference scheme (4.19) the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}^{h}-u_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N-1}\right\|_{C\left([0, T]_{\tau}, L_{2 h}\right)}+\left\|\left\{u_{k}^{h}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(W_{2 h}^{2}\right)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
& \leq M(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\left\|f_{1}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}^{h}-f_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}\right. \\
& \left.+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T] \tau}\right] . \tag{4.20}
\end{align*}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 4.3 is based on the abstract Theorem 4.1, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula (4.17) and on uniformly boundedness a linear functional $B^{h}$ in $L_{2 h}$ defined by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
B^{h} u^{h}(t, x)=\sum_{i=1}^{M-1} u^{h}\left(t, x_{i}\right) h, t \in[0, T] . \tag{4.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

Second, we study the absolute stable difference scheme for the approximate solution of time dependent SIP (3.50). The discretization of time dependent SIP (3.50) is carried out in two stages. In the first stage, we define the grid space

$$
[-l, l]_{h}=\left\{x=x_{n}: x_{n}=n h,-M \leq n \leq M, M h=l\right\} .
$$

We introduce the Hilbert spaces $L_{2 h}=L_{2}\left([-l, l]_{h}\right)$ and $W_{2 h}^{2}=W_{2}^{2}\left([-l, l]_{h}\right)$ of the grid functions $\varphi^{h}(x)=\left\{\varphi_{j}\right\}_{-M}^{M}$ defined on $[-l, l]_{h}$, equipped with the norms

$$
\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}=\left(\sum_{x \in-l, l]_{h}}\left|\varphi^{h}(x)\right|^{2} h\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

and

$$
\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}=\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left(\sum_{x \in-l, l]_{h}}\left|\left(\varphi^{h}\right)_{x \bar{x}, j}\right|^{2} h\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

respectively. To the differential operator $A$ generated by problem (3.50), we assign the difference operator $A_{h}^{x}$ by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{h}^{x} \varphi^{h}(x)=\left\{-\left(a(x) \varphi_{\bar{x}}(x)\right)_{x, r}-\beta\left(a(-x) \varphi_{\bar{x}}(-x)\right)_{x, r}+\delta \varphi_{r}\right\}_{-M+1}^{M-1}, \tag{4.22}
\end{equation*}
$$

acting in the space of grid functions $\varphi^{h}(x)=\left\{\varphi_{r}\right\}_{-M}^{M}$ satisfying the conditions $\varphi_{-M}=\varphi_{M}=0$.

It is well-known that $A_{h}^{x}$ is a self-adjoint positive definite operator in $L_{2 h}$. With the help of $A_{h}^{x}$, we reach the time dependent SIP

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}^{h}(t, x)+A_{h}^{x} u^{h}(t, x)=p(t) q^{h}(x)+f^{h}(t, x)  \tag{4.23}\\
x \in[-l, l]_{h}, 0<t<T \\
u^{h}(0, x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in[-l, l]_{h} \\
\sum_{i=-M+1}^{M-1} u^{h}\left(t, x_{i}\right) h=\psi(t), 0 \leq t \leq T
\end{array}\right.
$$

In the second stage, we replace time dependent SIP (4.23) with a first order of accuracy difference scheme

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x} u_{k}^{h}(x)=p_{k} q^{h}(x)+f_{k}^{h}(x), f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}, x\right) \\
x \in[-l, l]_{h}, 1 \leq k \leq N \\
u_{0}^{h}(x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in[-l, l]_{h} \\
\sum_{i=-M+1}^{M-1} u_{k}^{h}\left(x_{i}\right) h=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Theorem 4.4 Let $\tau$ and $h$ be sufficiently small numbers. For the solution of difference scheme (4.24) the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}^{h}-u_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C\left([0, T]_{\tau}, L_{2 h}\right)}+\left\|\left\{u_{k}^{h}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{\mathbb{C}_{\tau}\left(W_{2 h}^{2}\right)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
& \leq M(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|f_{1}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}^{h}-f_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C\left([0, T]_{\tau}, L_{2 h}\right)}\right.
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\left.+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right] .
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 4.4 is based on the abstract Theorem 4.1, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula (4.21) and on uniformly boundedness a linear functional $B^{h}$ in $L_{2 h}$ defined by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
B^{h} u^{h}(t, x)=\sum_{i=-M+1}^{M-1} u^{h}\left(t, x_{i}\right) h, t \in[0, T] . \tag{4.25}
\end{equation*}
$$

Third, we study the absolute stable difference scheme for the approximate solution of the time dependent SIP (3.53). The discretization of time dependent SIP (3.53) is carried out in two stages. In the first stage, we consider the grid functions $\varphi^{h}(x)$ on grid space $[0, l]_{h}$.We denote the self-adjoint positive definite difference operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula

$$
\begin{gather*}
A_{h} \varphi^{h}(x) \\
=\left\{-\frac{1}{h^{2}}\left(a\left(x_{n+1}\right)\left(\varphi_{n+1}-\varphi_{n}\right)-a\left(x_{n}\right)\left(\varphi_{n+1}-\varphi_{n}\right)\right)+\delta \varphi_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{M-1} \tag{4.26}
\end{gather*}
$$

acting in the space of grid functions $\varphi^{h}(x)$ satisfying the conditions $\varphi_{0}=b \frac{\varphi_{1}-\varphi_{0}}{\tau}$,

$$
\varphi_{M}=-c \frac{\varphi_{M}-\varphi_{M-1}}{\tau} .
$$

It is well-known that $A_{h}^{x}$ is a self-adjoint positive definite operator in $L_{2 h}$. With the help of $A_{h}^{x}$, we reach the time dependent SIP

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}^{h}(t, x)+A_{h}^{x} u^{h}(t, x)=p(t) q^{h}(x)+f^{h}(t, x)  \tag{4.27}\\
x \in[0, l]_{h}, 0<t<T \\
u^{h}(0, x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in[0, l]_{h} \\
\sum_{i=1}^{M-1} u^{h}\left(t, x_{i}\right) h=\psi(t), 0 \leq t \leq T
\end{array}\right.
$$

In the second stage, we replace time dependent SIP (4.27) with a first order of accuracy difference scheme

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x} u_{k}^{h}(x)=p_{k} q^{h}(x)+f_{k}^{h}(x), f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}, x\right)  \tag{4.28}\\
x \in[0, l]_{h}, 1 \leq k \leq N, \\
u_{0}^{h}(x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in[0, l]_{h}, \\
\sum_{i=1}^{M-1} u_{k}^{h}\left(x_{i}\right) h=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Theorem 4.5 Let $\tau$ and $h$ be sufficiently small numbers. For the solution of difference scheme (4.28) the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}^{h}-u_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N-1}\right\|_{C\left([0, T]_{\tau}, L_{2 h}\right)}+\left\|\left\{u_{k}^{h}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(W_{2 h}^{2}\right)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
\leq M(\delta, q) \\
{\left[\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\left\|f_{1}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}^{h}-f_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{2}^{N}\right\|_{C\left([0, T]_{\tau}, L_{2 h}\right)}\right.}  \tag{4.29}\\
\left.+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right] .
\end{gather*}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 4.5 is based on the abstract Theorem 3.1, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula (4.17) and on uniformly boundedness a linear functional $B^{h}$ in $L_{2 h}$ defined by the formula

$$
B^{h} u^{h}(t, x)=\sum_{i=1}^{M-1} u^{h}\left(t, x_{i}\right) h, t \in[0, T] .(30)
$$

Fourth, we study the absolute stable difference scheme for the approximate solution of time dependent SIP (3.55). The discretization of time dependent SIP (3.55) is also carried out in two stages. In the first stage, let us define the grid sets

$$
\begin{gathered}
\bar{\Omega}_{h}=\left\{x=x_{r}=\left(h_{1} r_{1}, \ldots, h_{n} r_{n}\right), r=\left(r_{1}, \ldots, r_{n}\right),\right. \\
\left.0 \leq r_{j} \leq N_{j}, h_{j} N_{j}=1, j=1, \ldots, n\right\}, \\
\Omega_{h}=\bar{\Omega}_{h} \cap \Omega, S_{h}=\bar{\Omega}_{h} \cap S .
\end{gathered}
$$

We introduce the Banach spaces $L_{2 h}=L_{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)$ and $W_{2 h}^{2}=W_{2}^{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)$ of the grid functions $\varphi^{h}(x)=\left\{\varphi\left(h_{1} r_{1}, \ldots, h_{n} r_{n}\right)\right\}$ defined on $\bar{\Omega}_{h}$, equipped with the norms

$$
\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}=\left(\sum_{x \in \bar{\Omega}_{h}}\left|\varphi^{h}(x)\right|^{2} h_{1} \cdots h_{n}\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

and

$$
\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}}=\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left(\sum_{x \in \bar{\Omega}_{h}} \sum_{r=1}^{n}\left|\left(\varphi^{h}\right)_{x_{r} \bar{x}_{r}, j_{r}}\right|^{2} h_{1} \cdots h_{n}\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

respectively. To the differential operator $A$ generated by problem (3.55), we assign the difference operator $A_{h}^{x}$ by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{h}^{x} u^{h}(x)=-\sum_{r=1}^{n}\left(a_{r}(x) u_{\overline{x_{r}}}^{h}\right)_{x_{r}, j_{r}}+\delta u^{h}(x) \tag{4.31}
\end{equation*}
$$

acting in the space of grid functions $u^{h}(x)$, satisfying the conditions $u^{h}(x)=0$ for all $x \in S_{h}$. It is known that $A_{h}^{x}$ is a self-adjoint positive definite operator in $L_{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)$. With the help of $A_{h}^{x}$, we reach the time dependent SIP

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}^{h}(t, x)+A_{h}^{x} u^{h}(t, x)=p(t) q^{h}(x)+f^{h}(t, x)  \tag{4.32}\\
x \in \bar{\Omega}_{h}, 0<t<T \\
u^{h}(0, x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in \bar{\Omega}_{h} \\
\sum_{x \in \bar{\Omega}_{h}} u^{h}(t, x) h_{1} \cdots h_{n}=\psi(t), 0 \leq t \leq T
\end{array}\right.
$$

In the second stage, we replace time dependent SIP (3.55) with a first order of accuracy difference scheme

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x} u_{k}^{h}(x)=p_{k} q^{h}(x)+f_{k}^{h}(x), f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}, x\right)  \tag{4.33}\\
x \in \bar{\Omega}_{h}, 1 \leq k \leq N \\
u_{0}^{h}(x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in \bar{\Omega}_{h}, \\
\sum_{x \in \bar{\Omega}_{h}} u_{k}^{h}(x) h_{1} \cdots h_{n}=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Theorem 4.6 Let $\tau$ and $h$ be sufficiently small numbers. For the solution of difference scheme (4.33) the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}^{h}-u_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C\left([0, T]_{\tau}, L_{2 h}\right)}+\left\|\left\{u_{k}^{h}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{\mathbb{C}_{\tau}\left(W_{2 h}^{2}\right)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
\leq M(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\left\|f_{1}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}^{h}-f_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C\left([0, T]_{\tau}, L_{2 h}\right)}\right. \\
\left.+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right] \tag{4.34}
\end{gather*}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 4.6 is based on the abstract Theorem 3.1, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula (4.31) and on uniformly boundedness a linear functional $B^{h}$ in $L_{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)$ defined by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
B^{h} u^{h}(t, x)=\sum_{x \in \Omega_{h}} u^{h}(t, x) h_{1} \cdots h_{n}, t \in[0, T] \tag{4.35}
\end{equation*}
$$

and on the following theorem on coercivity inequality for the solution of the elliptic problem in $L_{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)$.

Theorem 4.7 For the solutions to the elliptic difference problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
A_{h}^{x} u^{h}(x)=w^{h}(x), \quad x \in \Omega_{h} \\
u^{h}(x)=0, \quad x \in S_{h}
\end{array}\right.
$$

the following coercivity inequality holds (see, Sobolevskii, 1975):

$$
\sum_{r=1}^{n}\left\|u_{x_{r} \bar{x}_{r}, j_{r}}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)} \leq M\left\|w^{h}\right\|_{L_{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)} .
$$

Fifth, we study the absolute stable difference scheme for the approximate solution of time dependent SIP (3.62). The discretization of time dependent SIP (3.62) is also carried out in two stages. In the first stage, let us define the difference operator $A_{h}^{x}$ by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{h}^{x} u^{h}(x)=-\sum_{r=1}^{n}\left(a_{r}(x) u_{\bar{x}_{r}}^{h}\right)_{x_{r}, j_{r}}+\delta u^{h}(x) \tag{4.36}
\end{equation*}
$$

acting in the space of grid functions $u^{h}(x)$, satisfying the conditions $D^{h} u^{h}(x)=0$ for all $x \in S_{h}$. It is known that $A_{h}^{x}$ is a self-adjoint positive definite operator in $L_{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)$. With the help of $A_{h}^{x}$, we also reach the time dependent SIP (4.32). Therefore, in the second stage we get difference scheme (4.33)

Theorem 4.8 Let $\tau$ and $h$ be sufficiently small numbers. For the solution of difference scheme (4.33) the stability estimates (4.34) hold.
Proof. The proof of Theorem 4.8 is based on the abstract Theorem 4.1, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula (4.36) and on uniformly boundedness of a linear functional $B^{h}$ in $L_{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)$ defined by the formula (4.35) and on the following theorem on coercivity inequality for the solution of the elliptic problem in $L_{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)$.

Theorem 4.9 For the solutions to the elliptic difference problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
A_{h}^{x} u^{h}(x)=w^{h}(x), \quad x \in \Omega_{h}, \\
D^{h} u^{h}(x)=0, \quad x \in S_{h}
\end{array}\right.
$$

the following coercivity inequality holds (see, Sobolevskii, 1975):

$$
\sum_{r=1}^{n}\left\|u_{x_{r} \bar{x}_{r}, j_{r}}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)} \leq M\left\|w^{h}\right\|_{L_{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)} .
$$

### 4.4 The Second Order of Accuracy Difference Schemes

We are interested in studying the stability of a high order of accuracy single step absolute stable difference schemes of approximate solutions of the time dependent SIP (3.50). In this section we consider the second order of accuracy $\mathrm{r}-$ modified Crank-Nicolson difference schemes generated by

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}-u_{k-1}}{\tau}+A u_{k}=p_{k} q+f_{k}, f_{k}=f\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}\right), 1 \leq k \leq r,  \tag{4.37}\\
i \frac{u_{k}-u_{k-1}}{\tau}+A \frac{u_{k}+u_{k-1}}{2}=p_{k} q+f_{k}, f_{k}=f\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}\right), r+1 \leq k \leq N, \\
u_{0}=\varphi, \\
B u_{k}=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the approximate solution of the time dependent SIP (3.50). Note that for $r=0$, we have the Crank-Nicolson difference scheme

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}-u_{k-1}}{\tau}+A \frac{u_{k}+u_{k-1}}{2}=p_{k} q+f_{k}, f_{k}=f\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}\right), 1 \leq k \leq N, \\
u_{0}=\varphi, \\
B u_{k}=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the approximate solution of the time dependent SIP (3.50).
Now, let us state the stability result for the solution of difference schemes

Theorem 4.10 Assume that $\varphi \in D(A)$. Then, the solution of difference schemes (4.37) satisfy the following stability estimates

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}-u_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
+\max _{0 \leq k \leq r}\left\|A u_{k}\right\|_{H}+\max _{r+1 \leq k \leq N}\left\|A \frac{u_{k}+u_{k-1}}{2}\right\|_{H} \\
\leq M(\delta, q)\left[\|A \varphi\|_{H}+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|f_{1}\right\|_{H}\right. \\
\left.+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}-f_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right] . \tag{4.38}
\end{gather*}
$$

Proof. Suppose that grid function $\left\{w_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}$ be the solution of the difference scheme

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}+A w_{k}=i \mu_{k} A q+f_{k}, 1 \leq k \leq r  \tag{4.39}\\
i \frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}+A \frac{w_{k}+w_{k-1}}{2}=i \mu_{k} A q+f_{k}, r+1 \leq k \leq N \\
w_{0}=\varphi
\end{array}\right.
$$

and $\left\{\mu_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}$ be the grid function determining by formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu_{k}=\sum_{j=1}^{k} p_{j} \tau, 1 \leq k \leq N, \mu_{0}=0 . \tag{4.40}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then,

$$
\begin{equation*}
u_{k}=w_{k}-i \mu_{k} q, 0 \leq k \leq N . \tag{4.41}
\end{equation*}
$$

Using the condition $\mathrm{Bu} u_{k}=\psi_{k}$ and formula (4.41), we can get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu_{k}=\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{k}-B\left[w_{k}\right]\right), 0 \leq k \leq N . \tag{4.42}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since

$$
\begin{equation*}
p_{k}=\frac{\mu_{k}-\mu_{k-1}}{\tau}, 1 \leq k \leq N \text {, } \tag{4.43}
\end{equation*}
$$

we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
p_{k}=\frac{i}{B q}\left(\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}-B\left[\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right]\right), 1 \leq k \leq N . \tag{4.44}
\end{equation*}
$$

Applying formula (4.44) and $B q \neq 0$, we obtain the estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|p_{k}\right| \leq M_{1}(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}+\left\|\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\|_{H}\right] \tag{4.45}
\end{equation*}
$$

for any $k, 1 \leq k \leq N$ and

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \leq M_{1}(\delta, \sigma)\left[\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right. \\
& \left.+\left\|\left\{\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{\left.C_{\tau}(H)\right)}\right] . \tag{4.46}
\end{align*}
$$

Now, applying formulas (4.41) and (4.43), we can write

$$
\frac{u_{k}-u_{k-1}}{\tau}=\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}-i p_{k} q, 1 \leq k \leq N .
$$

Then from the triangle inequality and this formula it follows

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}-u_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=+1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)} \\
\leq\left\|\left\{\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\|q\|_{H}, \tag{4.47}
\end{gather*}
$$

Then, the proof of estimate (4.38) is based on equation (4.39), estimates (4.46), (4.47) and on the following result of stability estimate.

Theorem 4.11 Suppose that the assumption of Theorem 4.1 holds. The solution of difference scheme (4.39) holds the stability estimate

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|\left\{\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)} \leq M(\delta, q)\left[\|A \varphi\|_{H}+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|f_{1}\right\|_{H}\right. \\
\left.\quad+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}-f_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{\left.C[0, T]_{\tau}\right]}\right] . \tag{4.48}
\end{gather*}
$$

Proof. The difference scheme (4.39) is equivalent to the system of difference equations

$$
w_{k}=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
C^{k} \varphi-i \sum_{j=1}^{k} C^{k-j+1}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{j}-B\left[w_{j}\right]\right) A q+f_{j}\right\} \tau, 1 \leq k \leq r,  \tag{4.49}\\
D^{k-r}\left\{C^{r} \varphi-i \sum_{j=1}^{r} C^{r-j+1}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{j}-B\left[w_{j}\right]\right) A q+f_{j}\right\} \tau\right\} \\
-i \sum_{j=r+1}^{k} D^{k-j+1}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{j}-B\left[w_{j}\right]\right) A q+f_{j}\right\} \tau, r+1 \leq k \leq N .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Here $C=\left(I-\frac{i \tau A}{2}\right)^{-1}, D=\left(I+\frac{i \tau A}{2}\right)\left(I-\frac{i \tau A}{2}\right)^{-1}$. Applying formula (4.49), we obtain

$$
\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}=\left\{\begin{array}{c}
i C^{k} A \varphi-i C^{k}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{1}-B\left[w_{1}\right]\right) A q+f_{1}\right\}-i \sum_{j=2}^{k} C^{k-j+1}  \tag{4.50}\\
\left.\times\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{j}-\psi_{j-1}-B\left[w_{j}-w_{j-1}\right]\right) A q+f_{j}-f_{j-1}\right\}\right\}, 1 \leq k \leq r
\end{array}\right.
$$

for any $k, 1 \leq k \leq N$. Applying formula (4.50), estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|C\|_{H \rightarrow H} \leq 1,\|D\|_{H \rightarrow H} \leq 1 \tag{4.51}
\end{equation*}
$$

and $B q \neq 0$, we obtain the estimate

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\|_{H} \leq M_{1}(\delta, q) \sum_{j=2}^{k}\left\|w_{j}-w_{j-1}\right\|_{H} \\
& +M(\delta, q)\left\{\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right. \\
& \left.+\left\|f_{1}\right\|_{H}+\|A \varphi\|_{H}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}-f_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

for $1 \leq k \leq N$. Then, applying the discrete analogy of integral inequality, we conclude that the following stability estimate

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\|_{H} \leq M(\delta, q)\left\{\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right. \\
\left.+\left\|f_{1}\right\|_{H}+\|A \varphi\|_{H}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}-f_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}\right\} e^{\frac{M_{1}(\delta, q)(k+N-1) \tau}{1 \tau M_{1}(\delta, q)}} \tag{4.52}
\end{gather*}
$$

is satisfied for the solution of difference scheme (39) for $1 \leq k \leq N$. From estimate (4.52) it follows estimate (4.48). Theorem 4.11 is established.

Now, we consider the second order of accuracy difference scheme generated by $A$ and $A^{2}$

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}-u_{k-1}}{\tau}+A\left(I+\frac{i \tau A}{2}\right) u_{k}=\left(I+\frac{i \tau A}{2}\right) p_{k} q+\left(I+\frac{i \tau A}{2}\right) f_{k},  \tag{4.53}\\
f_{k}=f\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}\right), 1 \leq k \leq N \\
u_{0}=\varphi \\
B u_{k}=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N
\end{array}\right.
$$

for the approximate solution of the time dependent SIP (4.1).
Let us state the stability result for the solution of difference schemes (4.53).
Theorem 4.12 Assume that $\varphi \in D(A)$. Then, the solution of difference schemes (4.53) satisfies the following stability estimates

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}-u_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}  \tag{4.54}\\
+\left\|\left\{A u_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)} \leq M(\delta, q)\left[\|A \varphi\|_{H}+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|f_{1}\right\|_{H}\right. \\
+\|\left\{\left\{\frac{f_{k}-f_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=2}^{N}\left\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}+\right\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N} \|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right]
\end{gather*}
$$

Proof. Suppose that grid function $\left\{w_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}$ be the solution of the difference scheme

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}+A\left(I+\frac{i \tau A}{2}\right) w_{k}=i\left(I+\frac{i \tau A}{2}\right) \mu_{k} A q  \tag{4.55}\\
+\left(I+\frac{i \tau A}{2}\right) f_{k}, I \leq k \leq N \\
w_{0}=\varphi
\end{array}\right.
$$

and $\left\{\mu_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}$ be the grid function determining by formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu_{k}=\sum_{j=1}^{k} p_{j} \tau, 1 \leq k \leq N, \mu_{0}=0 \tag{4.56}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then,

$$
\begin{equation*}
u_{k}=w_{k}-i \mu_{k} q, 0 \leq k \leq N . \tag{4.57}
\end{equation*}
$$

Using the condition $B u_{k}=\psi_{k}$ and formula (4.57), we can get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu_{k}=\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{k}-B\left[w_{k}\right]\right), 0 \leq k \leq N . \tag{4.58}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since

$$
\begin{equation*}
p_{k}=\frac{\mu_{k}-\mu_{k-1}}{\tau}, 1 \leq k \leq N, \tag{4.59}
\end{equation*}
$$

we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
p_{k}=\frac{i}{B q}\left(\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}-B\left[\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right]\right), 1 \leq k \leq N . \tag{4.60}
\end{equation*}
$$

Applying formula (4.60) and $B q \neq 0$, we obtain the estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|p_{k}\right| \leq M_{1}(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T] \tau}+\left\|\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\|_{H}\right] \tag{4.61}
\end{equation*}
$$

for any $k, 1 \leq k \leq N$ and

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \leq M_{1}(\delta, \sigma)\left[\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right. \\
\left.+\left\|\left\{\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}\right] . \tag{4.62}
\end{gather*}
$$

Now, applying formulas (4.57) and (4.59), we can write

$$
\frac{u_{k}-u_{k-1}}{\tau}=\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}-i p_{k} q, 1 \leq k \leq N .
$$

Then from the triangle inequality and this formula it follows

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}-u_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=+1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)} \\
\leq\left\|\left\{\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\|q\|_{H}, \tag{4.63}
\end{gather*}
$$

Then, the proof of estimate (4.54) is based on equation (4.55), estimates (4.62), (4.63) and on the following result of stability estimate.

Theorem 4.13 Suppose that the assumption of Theorem 4.1 holds. The solution of the difference scheme (4.55) holds the stability estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\left\{\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)} \leq M(\delta, q)\left[\|A \varphi\|_{H}+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|f_{1}\right\|_{H}\right. \\
& \left.\quad+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}-f_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}+\left\|\left\{\frac{\left\{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}\right.}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right] . \tag{4.63}
\end{align*}
$$

Proof. The difference scheme (4.55) is equivalent to the system of difference equations

$$
w_{k}=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
C^{k} \varphi-i \sum_{j=1}^{k} C^{k-j+1}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{j}-B\left[w_{j}\right]\right) A q+f_{j}\right\} \tau, 1 \leq k \leq r,  \tag{4.65}\\
D^{k-r}\left\{C^{r} \varphi-i \sum_{j=1}^{r} C^{r-j+1}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{j}-B\left[w_{j}\right]\right) A q+f_{j}\right\} \tau\right\} \\
-i \sum_{j=r+1}^{k} D^{k-j+1}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{j}-B\left[w_{j}\right]\right) A q+f_{j}\right\} \tau, \\
r+1 \leq k \leq N .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Here $C=\left(I-\frac{i \tau A}{2}\right)^{-1}, D=\left(I+\frac{i \tau A}{2}\right)\left(I-\frac{i \tau A}{2}\right)^{-1}$. Applying formula (4.49), we obtain

$$
\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i C^{k} A \varphi-i C^{k}\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{1}-B\left[w_{1}\right]\right) A q+f_{1}\right\}-i \sum_{j=2}^{k} C^{k-j+1}  \tag{4.66}\\
\left.\times\left\{\frac{i}{B q}\left(\psi_{j}-\psi_{j-1}-B\left[w_{j}-w_{j-1}\right]\right) A q+f_{j}-f_{j-1}\right\}\right\} \\
1 \leq k \leq r
\end{array}\right.
$$

for any $k, 1 \leq k \leq N$. Applying formula (4.66), estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|C\|_{H \rightarrow H} \leq 1,\|B\|_{H \rightarrow H} \leq 1 \tag{4.67}
\end{equation*}
$$

and $B q \neq 0$, we obtain the estimate

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\|_{H} \leq M_{1}(\delta, q) \sum_{j=2}^{k}\left\|w_{j}-w_{j-1}\right\| \\
& +M(\delta, q)\left\{\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right. \\
& \left.+\left\|f_{1}\right\|_{H}+\|A \varphi\|_{H}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}-f_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

for $1 \leq k \leq N$. Then, applying the discrete analogy of integral inequality, we conclude that the following stability estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\frac{w_{k}-w_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\|_{H} \leq M(\delta, q)\left\{\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right. \\
& \left.+\left\|f_{1}\right\|_{H}+\|A \varphi\|_{H}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}-f_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}(H)}\right\} e^{\frac{M_{1}(\delta, q)(k+N-1) \tau}{1-\tau M_{1}(\delta, q)}} \tag{4.68}
\end{align*}
$$

is satisfied for the solution of difference scheme (4.55) for $1 \leq k \leq N$. From estimate (4.68) it follows estimate (4.64). Theorem 4.13 is established.

Now, consider the applications of the main Theorems 4.10 and 4.12. First, we study the absolute stable difference scheme for the approximate solution of the time dependent SIP (3.50). The discretization of time dependent SIP (3.50) is carried out in two stages. In the first stage, we get the time dependent SIP (4.18). In the second stage, we replace time dependent SIP (4.18) with a second order of accuracy difference schemes

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x} u_{k}^{h}(x)=p_{k} q^{h}(x)+f_{k}^{h}(x)  \tag{4.69}\\
f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}, x\right), 1 \leq k \leq r, x \in[0, l]_{h} \\
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x} \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)+u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{2}=p_{k} q^{h}(x)+f_{k}^{h}(x), \\
f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}, x\right), r+1 \leq k \leq N, x \in[0, l]_{h} \\
u_{0}^{h}(x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in[0, l]_{h} \\
\sum_{i=1}^{M-1} u_{k}^{h}\left(x_{i}\right) h=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N
\end{array}\right.
$$

and

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x}\left(I+\frac{i \tau A_{h}^{x}}{2}\right) u_{k}^{h}(x)=p_{k}\left(I+\frac{i \tau A_{h}^{x}}{2}\right) q^{h}(x)  \tag{4.70}\\
+\left(I+\frac{i \tau A_{h}^{x}}{2}\right) f_{k}^{h}(x), f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}, x\right), x \in[0, l]_{h}, 1 \leq k \leq N, \\
u_{0}^{h}(x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in[0, l]_{h}, \\
\sum_{i=1}^{M-1} u_{k}^{h}\left(x_{i}\right) h=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Theorem 4.14 Let $\tau$ and $h$ be sufficiently small numbers. For the solution of the difference scheme (4.69), the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}^{h}-u_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N-1}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
+\max _{0 \leq k \leq r}\left\|u_{k}^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\max _{r+1 \leq k \leq N}\left\|\frac{u_{k}^{h}+u_{k-1}^{h}}{2}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}} \\
\leq M(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\left\|f_{1}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}^{h}-f_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}\right. \\
\left.+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right] .
\end{gathered}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 4.14 is based on the abstract Theorem 4.10, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula (4.17) and on uniformly boundedness a linear functional $B^{h}$ in $L_{2 h}$ defined by the formula (4.21). Theorem 4.15 Let $\tau$ and $h$ be sufficiently small numbers. For the solution of the difference scheme (4.70), the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}^{h}-u_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}+\left\|\left\{u_{k}^{h}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(W_{2 h}^{2}\right)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
\leq M(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\left\|f_{1}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\|\left\{\left\{\frac{f_{k}^{h}-f_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{2}^{N} \|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}\right.\right. \\
\left.+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T] \tau}\right]
\end{gathered}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 4.15 is based on the abstract Theorem 4.10, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula (4.17) and on uniformly boundedness a linear functional $B^{h}$ in $L_{2 h}$ defined by the formula (4.21).

Second, we study the absolute stable difference scheme for the approximate solution of time dependent SIP (3.53). The discretization of time dependent SIP (3.53) is carried out in two stages. In the first stage, we get the time dependent SIP (4.23). In the second stage, we replace time dependent SIP (4.23) with second order of accuracy difference schemes

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x} u_{k}^{h}(x)=p_{k} q^{h}(x)+f_{k}^{h}(x),  \tag{4.71}\\
f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}, x\right), 1 \leq k \leq r, x \in[-l, l]_{h} \\
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x} \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)+u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{2}=p_{k} q^{h}(x)+f_{k}^{h}(x), \\
f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}, x\right), r+1 \leq k \leq N, x \in[-l, l]_{h} \\
u_{0}^{h}(x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in[-l, l]_{h}, \\
\sum_{i=1}^{M-1} u_{k}^{h}\left(x_{i}\right) h=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N .
\end{array}\right.
$$

and

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x}\left(I+\frac{i \tau A_{h}^{x}}{2}\right) u_{k}^{h}(x)=p_{k}\left(I+\frac{i \tau A_{h}^{x}}{2}\right) q^{h}(x)  \tag{4.72}\\
+\left(I+\frac{i \tau A_{h}^{x}}{2}\right) f_{k}^{h}(x), f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}, x\right), x \in[-l, l]_{h}, 1 \leq k \leq N, \\
u_{0}^{h}(x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in[-l, l]_{h}, \\
\sum_{i=1}^{M-1} u_{k}^{h}\left(x_{i}\right) h=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Theorem 4.16 Let $\tau$ and $h$ be sufficiently small numbers. For the solution of the difference scheme (4.71) the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}^{h}-u_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N-1}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
+\max _{0 \leq k \leq r}\left\|u_{k}^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\max _{r+1 \leq k \leq N}\left\|\frac{u_{k}^{h}+u_{k-1}^{h}}{2}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}} \\
\leq M(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\left\|f_{1}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}^{h}-f_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}\right. \\
\left.+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]}\right] .
\end{gathered}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 4.16 is based on the abstract Theorem 4.10, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula (4.17) and on uniformly boundedness a linear functional $B^{h}$ in $L_{2 h}$ defined by the formula (4.22). Theorem 4.17 Let $\tau$ and $h$ be sufficiently small numbers. For the solution of the difference scheme (4.72), the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}^{h}-u_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}+\left\|\left\{u_{k}^{h}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(W_{2 h}^{2}\right)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
\leq M(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\left\|f_{1}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}^{h}-f_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}\right. \\
\left.+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T] \tau}\right] .
\end{gathered}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 4.17 is based on the abstract Theorem 4.10, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula (4.17) and on uniformly boundedness a linear functional $B^{h}$ in $L_{2 h}$ defined by the formula (4.25).

Third, we study the absolute stable difference scheme for the approximate solution of the time dependent SIP (3.55). The discretization of time dependent SIP (3.55) is carried out in two stages. In the first stage, we get the time dependent SIP (4.27). In the second stage, we replace time dependent SIP (4.27) with second order of accuracy difference schemes

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x} u_{k}^{h}(x)=p_{k} q^{h}(x)+f_{k}^{h}(x)  \tag{4.73}\\
f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}, x\right), 1 \leq k \leq r, x \in[0, l]_{h} \\
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x} \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)+u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{2}=p_{k} q^{h}(x)+f_{k}^{h}(x), \\
f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}, x\right), r+1 \leq k \leq N, x \in[0, l]_{h} \\
u_{0}^{h}(x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in[0, l]_{h} \\
\sum_{i=1}^{M-1} u_{k}^{h}\left(x_{i}\right) h=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N
\end{array}\right.
$$

and

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x}\left(I+\frac{i \tau A_{h}^{x}}{2}\right) u_{k}^{h}(x)=p_{k}\left(I+\frac{i \tau A_{h}^{x}}{2}\right) q^{h}(x)  \tag{4.74}\\
+\left(I+\frac{i \tau A_{h}^{x}}{2}\right) f_{k}^{h}(x), f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}, x\right), x \in[0, l]_{h}, 1 \leq k \leq N, \\
u_{0}^{h}(x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in[0, l]_{h}, \\
\sum_{i=1}^{M-1} u_{k}^{h}\left(x_{i}\right) h=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Theorem 4.18 Let $\tau$ and $h$ be sufficiently small numbers. For the solution of the difference scheme (4.73), the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}^{h}-u_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N-1}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
+\max _{0 \leq k \leq r}\left\|u_{k}^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\max _{r+1 \leq k \leq N}\left\|\frac{u_{k}^{h}+u_{k-1}^{h}}{2}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}} \\
\leq M(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\left\|f_{1}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}^{h}-f_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}\right. \\
\left.+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right] .
\end{gathered}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 4.18 is based on the abstract Theorem 4.10, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula (4.17) and on uniformly boundedness a linear functional $B^{h}$ in $L_{2 h}$ defined by the formula (4.30). Theorem 4.19 Let $\tau$ and $h$ be sufficiently small numbers. For the solution of the difference scheme (4.74), the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}^{h}-u_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}+\left\|\left\{u_{k}^{h}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(W_{2 h}^{2}\right)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
\leq M(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\left\|f_{1}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}^{h}-f_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}\right. \\
\left.+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right]
\end{gathered}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 4.19 is based on the abstract Theorem 4.10, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula (4.17) and on uniformly boundedness a linear functional $B^{h}$ in $L_{2 h}$ defined by the formula (4.30).

Fourth, we study the absolute stable difference schemes for the approximate solution of the time dependent SIP (3.57). The discretization of the time dependent SIP (3.57) is carried out in two stages. In the first stage, we get the time dependent SIP (4.32). In the second stage, we replace time dependent SIP (4.32) with the second order of accuracy difference schemes

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x} u_{k}^{h}(x)=p_{k} q^{h}(x)+f_{k}^{h}(x)  \tag{4.75}\\
f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}, x\right), 1 \leq k \leq r, x \in \bar{\Omega}_{h} \\
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x} \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)+u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{2}=p_{k} q^{h}(x)+f_{k}^{h}(x), \\
f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}, x\right), r+1 \leq k \leq N, x \in \bar{\Omega}_{h} \\
u_{0}^{h}(x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in \bar{\Omega}_{h} \\
\sum_{i=1}^{M-1} u_{k}^{h}\left(x_{i}\right) h=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N
\end{array}\right.
$$

and

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{k}^{h}(x)-u_{k-1}^{h}(x)}{\tau}+A_{h}^{x}\left(I+\frac{i \tau A_{h}^{x}}{2}\right) u_{k}^{h}(x)=p_{k}\left(I+\frac{i \tau A_{h}^{x}}{2}\right) q^{h}(x)  \tag{76}\\
+\left(I+\frac{i \tau A_{h}^{x}}{2}\right) f_{k}^{h}(x), f_{k}^{h}(x)=f^{h}\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}, x\right), x \in[0, l]_{h}, 1 \leq k \leq N \\
u_{0}^{h}(x)=\varphi^{h}(x), x \in[0, l]_{h} \\
\sum_{i=1}^{M-1} u_{k}^{h}\left(x_{i}\right) h=\psi_{k}, \psi_{k}=\psi\left(t_{k}\right), 0 \leq k \leq N .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Theorem 4.20 Let $\tau$ and $h$ be sufficiently small numbers. For the solution of the difference scheme (4.75), the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}^{h}-u_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N-1}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
+\max _{0 \leq k \leq r}\left\|u_{k}^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\max _{r+1 \leq k \leq N}\left\|\frac{u_{k}^{h}+u_{k-1}^{h}}{2}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}} \\
\leq M(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\left\|f_{1}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}^{h}-f_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}\right. \\
\left.+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right] .
\end{gathered}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 4.20 is based on the abstract Theorem 4.10, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula (4.17) and on uniformly boundedness a linear functional $B^{h}$ in $L_{2 h}$ defined by the formula (4.35) and on the following Theorem 4.7 on coercivity inequality for the solution of the elliptic problem in $L_{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)$.

Theorem 4.21 Let $\tau$ and $h$ be sufficiently small numbers. For the solution of the difference scheme (4.76), the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}^{h}-u_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}+\left\|\left\{u_{k}^{h}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(W_{2 h}^{2}\right)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
\leq M(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\left\|f_{1}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}^{h}-f_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}\right. \\
\left.+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right]
\end{gathered}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 4.21 is based on the abstract Theorem 4.12, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula (4.17) and on uniformly boundedness a linear functional $B^{h}$ in $L_{2 h}$ defined by the formula (4.35) and on the following Theorem 4.7 on coercivity inequality for the solution of the elliptic problem in $L_{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)$.

Fifth, we study the absolute stable difference schemes for the approximate solution of the time dependent SIP (3.62). The discretization of time dependent SIP (3.62) is carried out in two stages. In the first stage, we also get the time dependent SIP
(4.32). In the second stage, we replace time dependent SIP (4.32) with second order of accuracy difference schemes (4.75) and (4.76).

Theorem 4.22 Let $\tau$ and $h$ be sufficiently small numbers. For the solution of difference schemes (4.75), the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}^{h}-u_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N-1}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
+\max _{0 \leq k \leq r}\left\|u_{k}^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\max _{r+1 \leq k \leq N}\left\|\frac{u_{k}^{h}+u_{k-1}^{h}}{2}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}} \\
\leq M(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\left\|f_{1}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}^{h}-f_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}\right. \\
\left.+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T] \tau}\right] .
\end{gathered}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 4.22 is based on the abstract Theorem 3.10, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula (4.17) and on uniformly boundedness a linear functional $B^{h}$ in $L_{2 h}$ defined by the formula (4.35) and on the following Theorem 4.8 on coercivity inequality for the solution of the elliptic problem in $L_{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)$.

Theorem 4.23 Let $\tau$ and $h$ be sufficiently small numbers. For the solution of the difference scheme (4.76), the following stability estimates hold

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left\|\left\{\frac{u_{k}^{h}-u_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}+\left\|\left\{u_{k}^{h}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(W_{2 h}^{2}\right)}+\left\|\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}} \\
\leq M(\delta, q)\left[\left\|\varphi^{h}\right\|_{W_{2 h}^{2}}+\left\|f_{1}^{h}\right\|_{L_{2 h}}+\left\|\left\{\frac{f_{k}^{h}-f_{k-1}^{h}}{\tau}\right\}_{2}^{N}\right\|_{C_{\tau}\left(L_{2 h}\right)}\right. \\
\left.+\left|\psi_{0}\right|+\left\|\left\{\frac{\psi_{k}-\psi_{k-1}}{\tau}\right\}_{1}^{N}\right\|_{C[0, T]_{\tau}}\right]
\end{gathered}
$$

Proof. The proof of Theorem 4.23 is based on the abstract Theorem 3.12, on the self-adjointness and positivity of operator $A_{h}$ defined by the formula (4.17) and on uniformly boundedness a linear functional $B^{h}$ in $L_{2 h}$ defined by the formula (4.35) and on the following Theorem 4.8 on coercivity inequality for the solution of the elliptic problem in $L_{2}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{h}\right)$.

## CHAPTER V

## Numerical Experiments

## 1 Introduction

When the analytical methods do not work properly, the numerical methods for obtaining approximate solutions of partial differential equations play an important role in applied mathematics. We can say that there are many considerable works in the literature. In present section for the approximate solution of one-dimensional time-dependent source identification problem for Schrödinger equations with nonlocal, Dirichlet, Neumann, and Robin conditions, we use the first and second order of accuracy difference schemes. The error analysis is given.

## 2 Numerical Results

### 5.2.1 Time-Dependent SIP with Nonlocal Conditions

We study the first and second order of accuracy difference schemes for the the numerical solution of the following SIP

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{\partial u(t, x)}{\partial t}-\frac{\partial^{2} u(t, x)}{\partial x^{2}}+u(t, x)=p(t)(1+\sin 2 x)  \tag{5.1}\\
+(3 \sin (2 x)-1) e^{i t}, x \in(0, \pi), t \in(0,1), \\
u(0, x)=1+\sin 2 x, x \in[0, \pi] \\
u(t, 0)=u(t, \pi), u_{x}(t, 0)=u_{x}(t, \pi), \\
\int_{0}^{\pi} u(t, x) d x=\pi e^{i t}, t \in[0,1]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for a one dimensional time-dependent SE with nonlocal conditions. The exact solution of this problem is $(u(t, x), p(t))=\left((1+\sin 2 x) e^{i t}, e^{i t}\right)$.

First, we consider the first order of accuracy Rothe DS

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{n}^{k}-u_{n}^{k-1}}{\tau}-\frac{u_{n+1}^{k}-2 u_{n}^{k}+u_{n-1}^{k}}{h^{2}}+u_{n}^{k}  \tag{5.2}\\
=p_{k}\left(1+\sin 2 x_{n}\right)+\left(3 \sin 2 x_{n}-1\right) e^{i t_{k}}, \\
t_{k}=k \tau, x_{n}=n h, 1 \leq k \leq N, 1 \leq n \leq M-1, \\
u_{n}^{0}=1+\sin 2 x_{n}, 0 \leq n \leq M, M h=\pi, N \tau=1, \\
u_{M}^{k}=u_{0}^{k}, u_{M}^{k}-u_{M-1}^{k}=u_{1}^{k}-u_{0}^{k}, \\
\sum_{m=1}^{M} u_{m}^{k} h=\pi e^{i t_{k}, 0 \leq k \leq N .}
\end{array}\right.
$$

Algorithm for obtaining the solution $\left\{\left\{u_{n}^{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\}_{n=0}^{M}$ and $\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}$ of first order DS (5.2) contains three steps. We introduce $\eta_{k}$ by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
\eta_{k}=\sum_{m=1}^{k} p_{m} \tau, k \in \overline{1, N}, \eta_{0}=0 . \tag{5.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then,

$$
\begin{equation*}
p_{k}=\frac{\eta_{k}-\eta_{k-1}}{\tau}, k \in \overline{1, N} . \tag{5.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

We have that

$$
\begin{equation*}
u_{n}^{k}=w_{n}^{k}-i \eta_{k}\left(1+\sin 2 x_{n}\right), k \in \overline{0, N}, \quad n \in \overline{0, M}, \tag{5.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $w_{n}^{k}$ is the solution of the following DS

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{w_{n}^{k}-w_{n}^{k-1}}{\tau}-\frac{w_{n+1}^{k}-2 w_{n}^{k}+w_{n-1}^{k}}{h^{2}}+w_{n}^{k}-z_{n} h \sum_{k=1}^{M} w_{m}^{k}=\varphi^{k},  \tag{5.6}\\
\varphi^{k}=z_{n} \pi e^{i t_{k}}+\left(3 \sin 2 x_{n}-1\right) e^{i t_{k}}, k \in \overline{1, N}, n \in \overline{1, M-1}, \\
w_{n}^{0}=1+\sin 2 x_{n}, n \in \overline{1, M-1}, \\
w_{M}^{k}=w_{0}^{k}, w_{M}^{k}-w_{M-1}^{k}=w_{1}^{k}-w_{0}^{k},
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $z_{n}$ is defined by formula

$$
z_{n}=\frac{1}{\pi+d h}\left[\sin 2 x_{n}\left(\frac{1-\cos 2 h}{h^{2}}-\frac{1}{2}\right)-\frac{1}{2}\right], n \in \overline{1, M-1} .
$$

Using the integral condition

$$
\sum_{m=1}^{M} u_{m}^{k} h=\pi e^{i t_{k}}, k \in \overline{0, N}
$$

we get

$$
\begin{gather*}
\eta_{k}=\frac{\sum_{m=1}^{M} w_{m}^{k} h-\pi e^{i t_{k}}}{i(\pi+d h)}, k \in \overline{1, N},  \tag{5.7}\\
d=\sum_{m=1}^{M} \sin 2 x_{m} .
\end{gather*}
$$

Second, we present the second order of accuracy Crank-Nicolson DS

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{n}^{k}-u_{n}^{k-1}}{\tau}-\frac{u_{n+1}^{k}-2 u_{n}^{k}+u_{n-1}^{k}}{2 h^{2}}-\frac{u_{n+1}^{k-1}-2 u_{n}^{k-1}+u_{n-1}^{k-1}}{2 h^{2}}+\frac{u_{n}^{k}+u_{n}^{k-1}}{2}  \tag{5.8}\\
=\frac{p_{k+} p_{k-1}}{2}\left(1+\sin 2 x_{n}\right)+\left(3 \sin 2 x_{n}-1\right) e^{i\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}\right)} \\
t_{k}=k \tau, x_{n}=n h, 1 \leq k \leq N, 1 \leq n \leq M-1 \\
u_{n}^{0}=1+\sin 2 x_{n}, 0 \leq n \leq M, M h=\pi, N \tau=1 \\
u_{M}^{k}=u_{0}^{k}, u_{M}^{k}-u_{M-1}^{k}=u_{1}^{k}-u_{0}^{k} \\
\sum_{m=1}^{M} u_{m}^{k} h=\pi e^{i t_{k}}, 0 \leq k \leq N
\end{array}\right.
$$

Algorithm for obtaining the solution $\left\{\left\{u_{n}^{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\}_{n=0}^{M}$ and $\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}$ of second order DS (5.8) contains also three steps. We introduce $\eta_{k}$ by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
\eta_{k}=\frac{p_{0}+p_{k}}{2} \tau+\sum_{m=1}^{k-1} p_{m} \tau, k \in \overline{1, N}, \eta_{0}=0 . \tag{5.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{p_{k}+p_{k-1}}{2}=\frac{\eta_{k}-\eta_{k-1}}{\tau}, k \in \overline{1, N} . \tag{5.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

We will use formula (5.5), where $w_{n}^{k}$ is the solution of the following DS

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{w_{n}^{k}-w_{n}^{k-1}}{\tau}-\frac{w_{n+1}^{k}-2 w_{n}^{k}+w_{n-1}^{k}}{2 h^{2}}-\frac{w_{n+1}^{k-1}-2 w_{n}^{k-1}+w_{n-1}^{k-1}}{2 h^{2}}+\frac{w_{n}^{k}+w_{n}^{k-1}}{2}  \tag{5.11}\\
-z_{n} h \sum_{k=1}^{M} w_{m}^{k}-z_{n} h \sum_{k=1}^{M} w_{m}^{k-1}=z_{n} \pi\left(e^{i t_{k}}+e^{i t_{k-1}}\right) \\
\left.+\left(3 \sin 2 x_{n}-1\right) e^{i\left(t_{k}-\frac{\tau}{2}\right.}\right), k \in \overline{1, N}, n \in \overline{1, M-1} \\
w_{n}^{0}=1+\sin 2 x_{n}, n \in \overline{1, M-1}, \\
w_{M}^{k}=w_{0}^{k}, w_{M}^{k}-w_{M-1}^{k}=w_{1}^{k}-w_{0}^{k} .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Algorithm for obtaining the solution $\left\{\left\{u_{n}^{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\}_{n=0}^{M}$ and $\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}$ of DS (5.8) contains also three steps. For the fist step,will obtain $\left\{\left\{w_{n}^{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\}_{n=0}^{M}$. by (5.11).

It is clear that we can written (5.6) and (5.11) as the initial value problem the first-order difference equation concerning $k$ and matrix coefficients

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
A w^{k}+B w^{k-1}=\varphi^{k}, 1 \leq k \leq N-1  \tag{5.12}\\
w^{0}=\left\{1+\sin \left(2 x_{n}\right)\right\}_{n=1}^{M}
\end{array}\right.
$$

Then,

$$
w^{k}=\operatorname{inv}(A)\left(\varphi_{1}^{k}-B w^{k-1}\right),
$$

where $A, B$ are $(M+1) \times(M+1)$ square matrices and $\varphi^{k}$ is $(M+1) \times 1$ column matrix and

$$
A=\left[\begin{array}{llllll}
1 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & -1 \\
a & b-h z_{1} & a-h z_{1} & \cdot & -h z_{1} & -h z_{1} \\
0 & a-h z_{2} & b-h z_{2} & \cdot & -h z_{2} & -h z_{2} \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
0 & -h z_{M-2} & -h z_{M-2} & \cdot & a-h z_{M-2} & -h z_{M-2} \\
0 & -h z_{M-1} & -h z_{M-1} & \cdot & b-h z_{M-1} & a-h z_{M-1} \\
1 & -1 & 0 & \cdot & -1 & 1
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times(M+1)}
$$

and

$$
\begin{gathered}
B=\left[\begin{array}{llllllll}
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
0 & c & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
0 & 0 & c & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & c & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & c & 0 & 0 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & c & 0 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times(M+1)} \\
a=-\frac{1}{h^{2}}, b=\frac{i}{\tau}+\frac{2}{h^{2}}+1, c=-\frac{i}{\tau^{\prime}} \\
f_{n}^{k}=\left[\begin{array}{l}
0 \\
\varphi_{1}^{k} \\
\vdots \\
\varphi_{M-1}^{k} \\
0
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times 1}, \\
w^{k}=\left[\begin{array}{l}
w_{0}^{k} \\
w_{1}^{k} \\
\vdots \\
w_{M-1}^{k} \\
w_{M}^{k}
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times 1}
\end{gathered},
$$

for the first order of accuracy Rothe DS and

$$
A=\left[\begin{array}{lllllll}
1 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & -1 & 0 \\
a & b-h z_{1} & a-h z_{1} & \cdot & -h z_{1} & -h z_{1} & 0 \\
0 & a-h z_{2} & b-h z_{2} & \cdot & -h z_{2} & -h z_{2} & 0 \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
0 & -h z_{M-2} & -h z_{M-2} & \cdot & a-h z_{M-2} & -h z_{M-2} & 0 \\
0 & -h z_{M-1} & -h z_{M-1} & \cdot & b-h z_{M-1} & a-h z_{M-1} & 0 \\
1 & -1 & 0 & \cdot & -1 & 1 & 0
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times(M+1)}
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
& B=\left[\begin{array}{lllllll}
0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
a & a-h z_{1} & c-h z_{1} & \cdot & -h z_{1} & -h z_{1} & 0 \\
0 & a-h z_{2} & c-h z_{2} & \cdot & -h z_{2} & -h z_{2} & 0 \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \\
0 & -h z_{M-2} & -h z_{M-2} & \cdot & c-h z_{M-2} & a-h z_{M-2} & 0 \\
0 & -h z_{M-1} & -h z_{M-1} & \cdot & a-h z_{M-1} & c-h z_{M-1} & a \\
0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times(M+1)}, \\
& a=-\frac{1}{2 h^{2}}, b=\frac{i}{\tau}+\frac{1}{h^{2}}+\frac{1}{2}, c=\frac{-i}{\tau}+\frac{1}{h^{2}}+\frac{1}{2}, \\
& \varphi_{n}^{k}=\left[\begin{array}{l}
0 \\
\varphi_{1}^{k} \\
\vdots \\
\varphi_{M-1}^{k} \\
0
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times 1}, \\
& w^{k}=\left[\begin{array}{l}
w_{0}^{k} \\
w_{1}^{k} \\
\vdots \\
w_{M-1}^{k} \\
w_{M}^{k}
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times 1}, \\
& \varphi_{n}^{k}=z_{n} \pi\left(e^{i t_{k}}+e^{i t_{k-1}}\right)+\left(3 \sin 2 x_{n}-1\right) e^{i\left(t_{k}-\tau / 2\right)}
\end{aligned}
$$

for the second order of accuracy Crank-Nicolson DS (5.11). Second, we will find $\eta_{k}$ and $p_{k}$ and $\frac{p_{k}+p_{k-1}}{2}$ by formulas (5.4),(5.10), (5.9) and (5.5).

Third, we will find $\left\{\left\{u_{n}^{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\}_{n=0}^{M}$ by formulas (5.5). The errors are computed by formulas

$$
\begin{gather*}
E_{u}=\max _{k \in \overline{0, N}}\left(\sum_{n=0}^{M}\left|u(t, x)-u_{n}^{k}\right|^{2} h\right)^{\frac{1}{2}},  \tag{5.13}\\
E_{p}=\max _{k \in \overline{1, N}}\left|p(t)-p_{k}\left(\frac{p_{k}+p_{k-1}}{2}\right)\right| . \tag{5.14}
\end{gather*}
$$

Numerical solutions of $u(t, x)$ at $\left(t_{k}, x_{n}\right)$ is $u_{n}^{k}$ and of $p(t)$ at $t_{k}$ is $p_{k}$. The numerical results of SIP (5.2) are provided.

Table 5.2.1
The errors between the exact and the numerical solutions of (5.2) for different values of $N$ and $M$

| Error | $M=N=20$ | $M=N=40$ | $M=N=80$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $E_{p}$ | 0.0022 | 0.0011 | 0.0005 |
| $E_{u}$ | 0.034 | 0.017 | 0.008 |

As it is seen in Table 5.2.1, if $M$ and $N$ are multiplied by 2 , the value of errors decreases approximately $1 / 2$ for the DS. This shows that it has the first order of accuracy and numerical solutions for second order of accuracy Crank-Nicolson DS of $u(t, x)$ at $\left(t_{k}, x_{n}\right)$ is $u_{n}^{k}$ and of $p(t)$ at $t_{k}$ is $\frac{p_{k}+p_{k-1}}{2}$. The numerical results of SIP (5.2) are provided.

Table 5.2.2
The errors between the exact and the numerical solutions of (5.2) for different values of $N$ and $M$

| Error | $M=N=20$ | $M=N=40$ | $M=N=80$ |
| :--- | :--- | :---: | :---: |
| $E_{p}$ | 0.0002 | 0.00005 | 0.00001 |
| $E_{u}$ | 0.017 | 0.0043 | 0.0011 |

As it is seen in Table 5.2.2, if $M$ and $N$ are multiplied by 2, the value of errors decreases approximately $1 / 4$ for the DS. This shows that it has the second order of accuracy.

### 5.2.2 Time-Dependent SIP with Dirichlet Condition

We study the numerical solution of the following SIP

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}-u_{x x}=p(t) \sin (x)-e^{-i t} \sin x, x \in(0, \pi), t \in(0,1)  \tag{5.15}\\
u(0, x)=\sin x, x \in 0, \pi] \\
u(t, 0)=u(t, \pi)=0 \\
\left.\int_{0}^{\pi} u(t, x) d x=2 e^{i t}, t \in 0,1\right]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for a one dimensional SE with Dirichlet condition. The exact solution of this problem is $(u(t, x), p(t))=\left(e^{i t} \sin x, e^{-i t}\right)$. We study the following first order of accuracy
difference scheme

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\frac{i}{\tau}\left(u_{n}^{k}-u_{n}^{k-1}\right)-\frac{1}{h^{2}}\left(u_{n+1}^{k}-2 u_{n}^{k}+u_{n-1}^{k}\right)  \tag{5.16}\\
=p_{k} \sin x_{n}+\sin x_{n} e^{-i t_{k}}, \\
t_{k}=k \tau, x_{n}=n h, k=\overline{1, N}, n=\overline{1, M-1}, \\
u_{n}^{0}=\sin x_{n}, n=\overline{0, M}, M h=\pi, N \tau=1, \\
u_{M}^{k}=u_{0}^{k}=0, \\
\sum_{m=1}^{M} u_{m}^{k} h=2 e^{i t_{k}, k=\overline{0, N} .}
\end{array}\right.
$$

The algorithm for obtaining the solution $\left\{\left\{u_{n}^{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\}_{0}^{M}$ and $\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{1}^{N}$ of DS (5.16) contains three steps. We introduce $\eta_{k}$ by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
\eta_{k}=\sum_{m=1}^{k} p_{m} \tau, k=\overline{1, N}, \eta_{0}=0 . \tag{5.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

We have that

$$
\begin{equation*}
u_{n}^{k}=v_{n}^{k}-i \eta_{k} \sin x_{n}, k=\overline{0, N}, n=\overline{0, M}, \tag{5.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $v_{n}^{k}$ is the solution of the DS

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{v_{n}^{k}-v_{n}^{k-1}}{\tau}-\frac{v_{n+1}^{k}-2 v_{n}^{k}+v_{n-1}^{k}}{h^{2}}+r_{n} \sum_{m=1}^{M} v_{m}^{k}=f_{n}^{k},  \tag{5.19}\\
f_{n}^{k}=\frac{2 e^{i t_{k}}}{h} r_{n}-e^{-i t_{k}} \sin x_{n}, k=\overline{1, N}, n=\overline{1, M-1}, \\
r_{n}=\frac{2 \sin x_{n}(\cos h-1}{d h^{2}}, d=\sum_{m=1}^{M} \sin x_{m}, n \in \overline{1, M-1}, \\
v_{n}^{0}=\sin x_{n}, n=\overline{0, M} \\
v_{0}^{k}=v_{M}^{k}=0, k=\overline{0, N} .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Using the integral condition

$$
\sum_{m=1}^{M} u_{m}^{k} h=2 e^{i t_{k}}, k \in \overline{0, N}
$$

we get

$$
\begin{align*}
\eta_{k} & =\frac{\sum_{m=1}^{M} v_{m}^{k} h-2 e^{i t_{k}}}{i d h}, k \in \overline{1, N}  \tag{5.20}\\
p_{k} & =\frac{\eta_{k}-\eta_{k-1}}{\tau}, k=\overline{1, N} . \tag{5.21}
\end{align*}
$$

In the first step, we find the solution $\left\{\left\{v_{n}^{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\}_{n=0}^{M}$ of the corresponding first order of accuracy difference scheme (5.19). For obtaining it, we will write difference scheme
(5.19) in matrix form as

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
A v^{k}+B v^{k-1}=\varphi^{k}, 1 \leq k \leq N-1  \tag{5.22}\\
v^{0}=\left\{\sin x_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{M}
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $A, B$ are $(M+1) \times(M+1)$ square matrices and $\varphi^{k}$ is $(M+1) \times 1$ column matrix and

$$
A=\left[\begin{array}{llllll}
1 & & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 \\
a & b-h r_{1} & a-h r_{1} & \cdot & -h r_{1} & -h r_{1} \\
0 & a-h r_{2} & b-h r_{2} & \cdot & -h r_{2} & -h r_{2} \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
0 & -h r_{M-2} & -h r_{M-2} & \cdot & a-h r_{M-2} & -h r_{M-2} \\
0 & -h r_{M-1} & -h r_{M-1} & \cdot & b-h r_{M-1} & a-h r_{M-1} \\
0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 1
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times(M+1)}
$$

and

$$
\begin{gathered}
B=\left[\begin{array}{cccccccc}
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
0 & c & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
0 & 0 & c & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & c & 0 & 0 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & c & 0 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times(M+1)} \\
a=-\frac{1}{h^{2}}, b=\frac{i}{\tau}+\frac{2}{h^{2}}, c=-\frac{i}{\tau^{\prime}} \\
\varphi_{n}^{k}=\left[\begin{array}{l}
0 \\
\varphi_{1}^{k} \\
\vdots \\
\varphi_{M-1}^{k} \\
0
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times 1}, \\
v^{k}=\left[\begin{array}{l}
v_{0}^{k} \\
v_{1}^{k} \\
\vdots \\
v_{M-1}^{k} \\
v_{M}^{k}
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times 1}
\end{gathered}
$$

In the second step we will find $\left\{\eta_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N},\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}$ by formulas (5.20) and (5.21). In the third step we will find $\left\{\left\{u_{n}^{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\}_{n=0}^{M}$ by formulas (5.17) and (5.18).

The errors are computed by formulas (5.13) and (5.14).
Numerical solutions of $u(t, x)$ at $\left(t_{k}, x_{n}\right)$ is $u_{n}^{k}$ and of $p(t)$ at $t_{k}$ is $p_{k}$.

The results of numerical experiments for problem (5.15) are provided in Table 4.2.1.
As it is seen in Table 5.2.3, if $M$ and $N$ are multiplied by 2 , the value of errors decreases approximately $1 / 2$ for the DS. This shows that it has the first order of accuracy.
Table 5.2.3
The errors between the exact and the numerical solutions of (5.15) for different values of $N$ and $M$

| Error | $M=N=20$ | $M=N=40$ | $M=N=80$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :---: |
| $E_{p}$ | 0.0710 | 0.036 | 0.017 |
| $E_{u}$ | 0.0292 | 0.0142 | 0.0710 |

### 5.2.3 Time-Dependent SIP with Neumann Condition

We study the numerical solution of the following SIP

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{\partial u(t, x)}{\partial t}-\frac{\partial^{2} u(t, x)}{\partial x^{2}}+u(t, x)=p(t)(1+\cos 2 x)  \tag{5.23}\\
+(3 \cos (2 x)-1) e^{i t}, x \in(0, \pi), t \in(0,1) \\
u(0, x)=1+\cos 2 x, x \in[0, \pi] \\
u_{x}(t, 0)=u_{x}(t, \pi)=0 \\
\int_{0}^{\pi} u(t, x) d x=\pi e^{i t}, t \in[0,1]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for a one dimensional SE with Neumann condition. The exact solution of this problem is $(u(t, x), p(t))=\left((1+\cos 2 x) e^{i t}, e^{i t}\right)$. We study the following first order of accuracy difference scheme

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{u_{n}^{k}-u_{n}^{k-1}}{\tau}-\frac{u_{n+1}^{k}-2 u_{n}^{k}+u_{n-1}^{k}}{2 h^{2}}+u_{n}^{k}  \tag{5.24}\\
=p_{k}\left(1+\cos 2 x_{n}\right)+\left(3 \cos 2 x_{n}-1\right) e^{i t_{k}}, \\
t_{k}=k \tau, x_{n}=n h, 1 \leq k \leq N, 1 \leq n \leq M-1 \\
u_{n}^{0}=1+\cos 2 x_{n}, 0 \leq n \leq M, M h=\pi, N \tau=1 \\
u_{M}^{k}=u_{0}^{k}, u_{M}^{k}-u_{M-1}^{k}=u_{1}^{k}-u_{0}^{k} \\
\sum_{m=1}^{M} u_{m}^{k} h=\pi e^{i t_{k}, 0 \leq k \leq N}
\end{array}\right.
$$

The algorithm for obtaining the solution $\left\{\left\{u_{n}^{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\}_{n=0}^{M}$ and $\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}$ of DS (5.24)
contains three steps. We introduce $\eta_{k}$ by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
\eta_{k}=\sum_{m=1}^{k} p_{m} \tau, k \in \overline{1, N}, \eta_{0}=0 \tag{5.25}
\end{equation*}
$$

We have that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left.u_{n}^{k}=w_{n}^{k}-i \eta_{k}(1+\cos 2 x), k \in \overline{0, N}, n \in 0, M\right], \tag{5.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $w_{n}^{k}$ is the solution of the DS

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{w_{n}^{k}-w_{n}^{k-1}}{\tau}-\frac{w_{n+1}^{k}-2 w_{n}^{k}+w_{n-1}^{k}}{h^{2}}+w_{n}^{k}+r_{n} h \sum_{m=1}^{M} w_{m}^{k}  \tag{5.27}\\
=\varphi_{n}^{k}, k \in \overline{1, N}, n \in \overline{1, M-1} \\
\varphi_{n}^{k}=e^{i t_{k}}\left(\pi r_{n}+3 \cos 2 x_{n}-1\right) \\
r_{n}=\frac{1}{\pi+d h}\left[2 \cos x_{n}\left(\frac{\cos h-1}{h^{2}}-\frac{1}{2}\right)-1\right] \\
w_{n}^{0}=1+\cos 2 x_{n}, n \in \overline{0, M} \\
w_{1}^{k}-w_{0}^{k}=w_{M}^{k}-w_{M-1}=0, k \in \overline{0, N}
\end{array}\right.
$$

Using the integral condition

$$
\sum_{m=1}^{M} u_{m}^{k} h=\pi e^{i t_{k}}, 0 \leq k \leq N
$$

we get

$$
\begin{align*}
\eta_{k} & =\frac{\sum_{m=1}^{M} w_{m}^{k} h-\pi e^{i t_{k}}}{i(\pi+d h)}, k \in \overline{1, N} .  \tag{5.28}\\
p_{k} & =\frac{\eta_{k}-\eta_{k-1}}{\tau}, \overline{1, N} \tag{5.29}
\end{align*}
$$

In the first step, we find the solution $\left\{\left\{w_{n}^{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\}_{n=0}^{M}$ of the corresponding first order of accuracy difference scheme (5.27). For obtaining it, we will write difference scheme (5.27) in matrix form as

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
A w^{k}+B w^{k-1}=\varphi^{k}, 1 \leq k \leq N-1  \tag{30}\\
w^{0}=\left\{1+\cos \left(2 x_{n}\right)\right\}_{n=1}^{M}
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $A, B$ are $(M+1) \times(M+1)$ square matrices and $\varphi^{k}$ is $(M+1) \times 1$ column matrix and

$$
A=\left[\begin{array}{llllll}
-1 & 1 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 \\
a & b-h r_{1} & a-h r_{1} & \cdot & -h r_{1} & -h r_{1} \\
0 & a-h r_{2} & b-h r_{2} & \cdot & -h r_{2} & -h r_{2} \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
0 & -h r_{M-2} & -h r_{M-2} & \cdot & a-h r_{M-2} & -h r_{M-2} \\
0 & -h r_{M-1} & -h r_{M-1} & \cdot & b-h r_{M-1} & a-h r_{M-1} \\
0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & -1 & 1
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times(M+1)}
$$

and

$$
\begin{gathered}
B=\left[\begin{array}{llllllll}
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
0 & c & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
0 & 0 & c & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & c & 0 & 0 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & c & 0 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times(M+1)} \\
a=-\frac{1}{h^{2}}, b=\frac{i}{\tau}+\frac{2}{h^{2}}+1, c=-\frac{i}{\tau^{\prime}} \\
\varphi_{n}^{k}=\left[\begin{array}{l}
0 \\
\varphi_{1}^{k} \\
\vdots \\
\varphi_{M-1}^{k} \\
0
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times 1} \\
w^{k}=\left[\begin{array}{l}
w_{0}^{k} \\
w_{1}^{k} \\
\vdots \\
w_{M-1}^{k} \\
w_{M}^{k}
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times 1}
\end{gathered}
$$

In the second step, we will find $\left\{\eta_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N},\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}$ by formulas (5.28) and (5.29). In the third step, will find $\left\{\left\{u_{n}^{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\}_{n=0}^{M}$ by formulas (5.25) and (5.26).

The errors are computed by formulas (5.13) and (5.14). Numerical solutions of $u(t, x)$ at $\left(t_{k}, x_{n}\right)$ is $u_{n}^{k}$ and of $p(t)$ at $t_{k}$ is $p_{k}$. The results of numerical experiments for problem (5.23) are provided in Table 5.2.4 As, it is seen in Table Table 5.2.4 if $M$ and $N$ are multiplied by 2, the value of errors decreases approximately $1 / 2$ for the DS. This shows that it has the first order of accuracy.

Table 5.2.3
The errors between the exact and the numerical solutions of (5.23) for different values of $N$ and $M$

| Error | $M=N=20$ | $M=N=40$ | $M=N=80$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $E_{p}$ | 0.0980 | 0.0493 | 0.0247 |
| $E_{u}$ | 0.0072 | 0.0036 | 0.0018 |

### 5.2.4 Time-Dependent SIP with Robin Condition

We study the numerical solution of the following SIP

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i u_{t}-u_{x x}+u=\frac{5}{4} \cos \frac{x}{2} e^{-i t}+p(t) \cos \frac{x}{2},  \tag{5.31}\\
x \in(0, \pi), t \in(0,1) \\
\left.u(0, x)=\cos \frac{x}{2}, x \in 0, \pi\right] \\
u(t, 0)-e^{-i t}=u_{x}(t, 0) \\
-u(t, \pi)-\frac{1}{2} e^{-i t}=u_{x}(t, \pi) \\
\left.\int_{0}^{\pi} u(t, x) d x=2 e^{-i t_{k}}, t \in 0,1\right]
\end{array}\right.
$$

for a one dimensional SE with Robin condition. The exact solution of this problem is $(u, p)=\left(e^{-i t} \cos \frac{x}{2}, e^{-i t}\right)$. We study the following first order accuracy difference scheme

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\frac{i}{\tau}\left(u_{n}^{k}-u_{n}^{k-1}\right)-\frac{1}{h^{2}}\left(u_{n+1}^{k}-2 u_{n}^{k}+u_{n-1}^{k}\right)+u_{n}^{k}  \tag{5.32}\\
=\frac{5}{4} \cos \frac{x_{n}}{2} e^{-i t_{k}}+p_{k} \cos \frac{x_{n}}{2} \\
t_{k}=k \tau, x_{n}=n h, k \in \overline{1, N}, n \in \overline{1, M-1} \\
u_{n}^{0}-e^{-i t_{k}}=\frac{u_{1}-u_{0}}{h}, n \in \overline{0, M}, M h=\pi, N \tau=1, \\
-u_{n}^{0}-\frac{1}{2} e^{-i t_{k}}=\frac{u_{M}-u_{M-1}}{h}, \sum_{m=1}^{M} u_{m}^{k} h=2 e^{-i t_{k}}, k \in \overline{0, N}
\end{array}\right.
$$

The algorithm for obtaining the solution $\left\{\left\{u_{n}^{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\}_{n=0}^{M}$ and $\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}$ of DS (5.32) contains three steps. We introduce $\eta_{k}$ by the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
\eta_{k}=\sum_{m=1}^{k} p_{m} \tau, k \in \overline{1, N}, \eta_{0}=0 . \tag{5.33}
\end{equation*}
$$

We have that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left.u_{n}^{k}=w_{n}^{k}-i \eta_{k} \cos \left(\frac{x_{n}}{2}\right), k \in \overline{0, N}, n \in 0, M\right], \tag{5.34}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $w_{n}^{k}$ is the solution of the DS

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
i \frac{w_{n}^{k}-w_{n}^{k-1}}{\tau}-\frac{w_{n+1}^{k}-2 w_{n}^{k}+w_{n-1}^{k}}{h^{2}}+w_{n}^{k}+r_{m} \sum_{m=1}^{M}{ }_{m}^{k}=\varphi_{n}^{k}  \tag{5.35}\\
\varphi_{n}^{k}=\left(\frac{5}{4} \cos \frac{x_{n}}{2}+\frac{2 r_{m}}{h d}\right) e^{-i t_{k}}, k \in \overline{1, N}, n \in \overline{1, M-1}, \\
r_{m}=\frac{1}{d} 2 \cos \frac{x_{n}}{2}\left(\frac{\cos \frac{h}{2}-1}{h^{2}}+0.5\right), d=\sum_{m=1}^{M} \cos \frac{x_{n}}{2} \\
w_{n}^{0}=\cos \frac{x_{n}}{2}, n \in \overline{0, M}, \\
w_{0}^{k}-e^{-i t_{k}}=\frac{1}{h}\left(w_{1}^{k}-w_{0}^{k}\right), k \in \overline{0, N} \\
-w_{M}^{k}-\frac{1}{2} e^{-i t_{k}}=\frac{1}{h}\left(w_{M}^{k}-w_{M-1}\right), k \in \overline{0, N} .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Using the integral condition

$$
\sum_{m=1}^{M} u_{m}^{k} h=2 e^{-i t_{k}}, k \in \overline{0, N}
$$

we get

$$
\begin{gather*}
\eta_{k}=\frac{\sum_{m=1}^{M} w_{m}^{k} h-2 e^{-i t_{k}}}{i d h}, k \in \overline{1, N}  \tag{5.36}\\
p_{k}=\frac{\eta_{k}-\eta_{k-1}}{\tau}, \overline{1, N} \tag{5.37}
\end{gather*}
$$

In the first step, we find the solution $\left\{\left\{w_{n}^{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\}_{n=0}^{M}$ of the corresponding first order of accuracy difference scheme (5.35). For obtaining it, we will write difference scheme (5.35) in matrix form as

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
A w^{k}+B w^{k-1}=\varphi_{1}^{k}, 1 \leq k \leq N-1 \\
w^{0}=\left\{\cos \left(\frac{x_{n}}{2}\right)\right\}_{n=1}^{M}
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $A, B$ are $(M+1) \times(M+1)$ square matrices and $\varphi^{k}$ is $(M+1) \times 1$ column matrix and

$$
A=\left[\begin{array}{llllll}
\frac{h+1}{h} & \frac{-1}{h} & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 \\
a & b-h r_{1} & a-h r_{1} & \cdot & -h r_{1} & -h r_{1} \\
0 & a-h r_{2} & b-h r_{2} & \cdot & -h r_{2} & -h r_{2} \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
0 & -h r_{M-2} & -h r_{M-2} & \cdot & a-h r_{M-2} & -h r_{M-2} \\
0 & -h r_{M-1} & -h r_{M-1} & \cdot & b-h r_{M-1} & a-h r_{M-1} \\
0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & \frac{1}{h} & -\frac{h+1}{h}
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times(M+1)}
$$

and

$$
\begin{gathered}
B=\left[\begin{array}{llllllll}
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
0 & c & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
0 & 0 & c & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & c & 0 & 0 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & c & 0 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdot & 0 & 0 & 0
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times(M+1)} \\
a=-\frac{1}{h^{2}}, b=\frac{i}{\tau}+\frac{2}{h^{2}}+1, c=-\frac{i}{\tau^{\prime}} \\
\varphi_{n}^{k}=\left[\begin{array}{l}
e^{-i t_{k}} \\
\varphi_{1}^{k} \\
\vdots \\
\varphi_{M-1}^{k} \\
\frac{1}{2} e^{-i t_{k}}
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times 1} \\
w^{k}=\left[\begin{array}{l}
w_{0}^{k} \\
w_{1}^{k} \\
\vdots \\
w_{M-1}^{k} \\
w_{M}^{k}
\end{array}\right]_{(M+1) \times 1}
\end{gathered}
$$

In the second step, we will find $\left\{\eta_{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N},\left\{p_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}$ by formulas (5.36) and (5.37). In the third step, we will find $\left\{\left\{u_{n}^{k}\right\}_{k=0}^{N}\right\}_{n=0}^{M}$ by formulas (5.33) and (5.34). The errors are computed by formulas (5.13) and (5.14). Numerical solutions of $u(t, x)$ at $\left(t_{k}, x_{n}\right)$ is $u_{n}^{k}$ and of $p(t)$ at $t_{k}$ is $p_{k}$. The results of numerical experiments for problem (5.31) are provided in Table 5.2.5. As it is seen in Table 5.2.5, if $M$ and $N$ are multiplied by 2 , the value of errors decreases approximately $1 / 2$ for the DS. This shows that it has the first order of accuracy.

Table 5.2.3
The errors between the exact and the numerical solutions of (5.31) for different values of $N$ and $M$

| Error | $M=N=20$ | $M=N=40$ | $M=N=80$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $E_{p}$ | 0.0341 | 0.0171 | 0.0085 |
| $E_{u}$ | 0.055 | 0.0028 | 0.0014 |

## CHAPTER VI

## Conclusion

1. The history of direct and inverse boundary value problems for SIPs are studied.
2. Fourier series, Laplace transform and Fourier transform methods are applied for the solution of six identification problems for SIPs.
3. The stability of the time-dependent SIP for the SE in a Hilbert space with the self-adjoint positive definite operator is established.
4. First and second order of accuracy single step difference schemes for the numerical solution of this time-dependent SIP are presented. The absolute stability of these difference schemes is established.
5. Applications, five time-dependent SIPs for SEs are studied.

Stability estimates are created for the solution of these SIPs and their difference schemes for the numerical solution of the time-dependent SIPs for SEs are obtained.

## REFERENCES

Abdel-Salam, E. A., Yousif, E. A., \& El-Aasser, M. A. (2016). Analytical solution of the space-time fractional nonlinear Schrödinger equation. Reports on Mathematical Physics, 77(1), 19-34.

Agirseven, D. (2018). On the stability of the Schrödinger equation with time delay. Filomat, 32(3), 759-766.

Agmon, S. (1970). Lower bounds for solutions of Schrödinger equations. Journal d'Analyse Mathématique, 23(1), 1-25.
Constantin, P. (1981). Scattering for Schrödinger operators in a class of domains with non-compact boundaries. Journal of Functional Analysis, 44(1), 87-119.

Aguilar, J., \& Combes, J. M. (1971). A class of analytic perturbations for one-body Schrödinger Hamiltonians. Communications in Mathematical Physics, 22(4), 269-279.

Aizenman, M., \& Lieb, E. H. (1978). On semi-classical bounds for eigenvalues of Schrödinger operators. Physics Letters A, 66(6), 427-429.
Aizenman, M., \& Simon, B. (1982). Brownian motion and Harnack inequality for Schrödinger operators. Communications on Pure and Applied Mathematics, 35(2), 209-273.

Antoine, X., Besse, C., \& Mouysset, V. (2004). Numerical schemes for the simulation of the two-dimensional Schrödinger equation using non-reflecting boundary conditions. Mathematics of computation, 73(248), 1779-1799.

Gordeziani, D. G., \& Avalishvili, G. A. (2005). Time-nonlocal problems for Schrodinger type equations: II. Results for specific problems. Differential Equations, 41(6), 852-859.
Arnold, A. (1998). Numerically absorbing boundary conditions for quantum evolution equations. VLSI design, 6(1-4), 313-319.
Ashurov, R. R., \& Shakarova, M. (2021). Time-dependent source identification problem for a fractional Schrödinger equation with the Riemann-liouville derivative. ArXiv Preprint Math., 42(3), 508-516.
Ashyralyev, A., \& Agirseven, D. (2019). Bounded solutions of semilinear time delay hyperbolic differential and difference equations. Mathematics, 7(12), 1163.

Ashyralyev, A., \& Emharab, F. (2019). Source identification problems for hyperbolic differential and difference equations. Journal of Inverse and Ill-posed problems, 27(3), 301-315.
Ashyralyev, A., Erdogan, A. S., \& Sazaklioglu, A. U. (2019). Numerical solution of a source identification problem: Almost coercivity. Journal of Inverse and Ill-posed Problems, 27(4), 457-468.
Ashyralyev, A., \& Hicdurmaz, B. (2011). A note on the fractional Schrödinger differential equations. Kybernetes.
Ashyralyev, A., \& Hicdurmaz, B. (2012). On the numerical solution of fractional Schrödinger differential equations with the Dirichlet condition. International Journal of Computer Mathematics, 89(13-14), 1927-1936.
Ashyralyev, A., \& Hicdurmaz, B. (2012, August). A note on the numerical solution of fractional Schrödinger differential equations. In AIP Conference Proceedings (Vol. 1470, No. 1, pp. 92-94). American Institute of Physics.

Hicdurmaz, B., \& Ashyralyev, A. (2016). A stable numerical method for multidimensional time fractional Schrödinger equations. Computers \& Mathematics with Applications, 72(6), 1703-1713.
Hicdurmaz, B., \& Ashyralyev, A. (2017). On the stability of time-fractional Schrödinger differential equations. Numerical Functional Analysis and Optimization, 38(10), 1215-1225.

Hicdurmaz, B. (2018). Multidimensional problems for general coupled systems of time-space fractional Schrödinger equations. Journal of Coupled Systems and Multiscale Dynamics, 6(2), 147-153.
Ashyralyev, A., \& Hicdurmaz, B., (2018). A stable second order of accuracy difference scheme for a fractional Schrodinger differential equation. Applied and Computational Mathematics, 17(1).

Ashyralyev, A., \& Hicdurmaz, B. (2021). Multidimensional problems for nonlinear fractional Schrödinger differential and difference equations. Mathematical Methods in the Applied Sciences, 44(4), 2731-2751.

Ashyralyev, A., \& Prenov, R. (2014). Finite-difference method for the hyperbolic system of equations with nonlocal boundary conditions. Advances in Difference Equations, 2014(1), 1-24.

Ashyralyev, A., \& Sazaklioglu, A. U. (2014, August). A note on the stability of a time-dependent source identification problem. In AIP Conference Proceedings (Vol. 1611, No. 1, pp. 186-189). American Institute of Physics.
Ashyralyev, A., \& Sazaklioglu, A. U. (2017). Investigation of a time-dependent source identification inverse problem with integral overdetermination. Numerical Functional Analysis and Optimization, 38(10), 1276-1294.

Ashyralyev, A., \& Sirma, A. (2008). Nonlocal boundary value problems for the Schrödinger equation. Computers \& Mathematics with Applications, 55(3), 392-407.

Ashyralyev, A., \& Sirma, A. (2008). Nonlocal boundary value problems for the Schrödinger equation. Computers \& Mathematics with Applications, 55(3), 392-407.
Ashyralyev, A., \& Sirma, A. (2009). Modified Crank-Nicolson difference schemes for nonlocal boundary value problem for the Schrödinger equation. Discrete Dynamics in Nature and Society, 2009.
Ashyralyev, A., \& Sirma, A. (2009). A note on the numerical solution of the semilinear Schrödinger equation. Nonlinear Analysis: Theory, Methods \& Applications, 71(12), e2507-e2516.
Ashyralyev, A., \& Urun, M. (2013). Determination of a control parameter for the Schrödinger equation. Contemporary Analysis and Applied Mathematics, l(2), 156-166.

Ashyralyev, A., \& Urun, M. (2013, January). Determination of a control parameter for the difference Schrödinger equation. In Abstract and Applied Analysis (Vol. 2013). Hindawi.

Ashyralyev, A., \& Urun, M. (2014). A second order of accuracy difference scheme for Schrödinger equations with an unknown parameter. Filomat, 28(5), 981-993.
Ashyralyev, A., \& Urun, M. (2021). On the Crank-Nicolson difference scheme for the time-dependent source identification problem. Вестник Карагандинского университета. Серия: Математика, (2), 35-44.
Ashyralyev, A., \& Urun, M. (2021). Time-dependent source identification Schrodinger type problem. International Journal of Applied Mathematics, 34(2), 297.

Ashyralyev, A. (2013). Computational Mathematics. Textbook, The South Kazakhstan State University Named after M. Auezovuku Printing House, Chimkent.

Vrabie, I. I. (2014). Semilinear delay evolution equations with nonlocal initial conditions. In New Prospects in Direct, Inverse and Control Problems for Evolution Equations (pp. 419-435). Springer, Cham.

Vrabie, I. I. (2018). A class of semilinear delay differential equations with nonlocal initial conditions. Dynamics of Partial Differential Equations, 15(1), 45-60.

Sytnyk, D., \& Melnik, R. (2021). Mathematical models with nonlocal initial conditions: An exemplification from quantum mechanics. Mathematical and Computational Applications, 26(4), 73.

Gordeziani, D. G., \& Avalishvili, G. A. (2005). Time-nonlocal problems for Schrodinger type equations: II. Results for specific problems. Differential Equations, 41(6), 852-859.

Shivanian, E., \& Aslefallah, M. (2019). Numerical S olution of Two-Dimensional Hyperbolic Equations with Nonlocal Integral Conditions Using Radial Basis Functions. International Journal of Industrial Mathematics, 11(1), 25-34.

Jaiani, G., \& Jangveladze, T. (2017, December). Life and Activities of David Gordeziani. In International Conference on Applications of Mathematics and Informatics in Natural Sciences and Engineering (pp. 1-15). Springer, Cham.

Raposo, C. A., Nguyen, H., Ribeiro, J. O., \& Barros, V. (2017). Well-posedness and exponential stability for a wave equation with nonlocal time-delay condition. Electron. J. Differential Equations, 279(11).

Vrabie, I. I. (2014). Semilinear delay evolution equations with nonlocal initial conditions. In New Prospects in Direct, Inverse and Control Problems for Evolution Equations (pp. 419-435). Springer, Cham.

Vrabie, I. I. (2018). A class of semilinear delay differential equations with nonlocal initial conditions. Dynamics of Partial Differential Equations, 15(1), 45-60.

Gordeziani, D. G., \& Avalishvili, G. A. (2005). Time-nonlocal problems for Schrödinger type equations: II. Results for specific problems. Differential Equations, 41(6), 852-859.

Shivanian, E., \& Aslefallah, M. (2019). Numerical Solution of Two- Dimensional Hyperbolic Equations with Nonlocal Integral Conditions Using Radial Basis Functions. International Journal of Industrial Mathematics, 11(1), 25-34.

Raposo, C. A., Nguyen, H., Ribeiro, J. O., \& Barros, V. (2017). Well-posedness and exponential stability for a wave equation with nonlocal time-delay condition. Electron. J. Differential Equations, 279(11).
Avalishvili, G., \& Avalishvili, M., (2014). Nonclassical problems with nonlocal initial conditions for abstract second-order evolution equations. Partial Differential Equations, 5, 17-24.

Avalishvili, G., Avalishvili, M., \& Gordeziani, D. (2005). Initial boundary value problem for generalization of Schrödinger equation. Partial Differential Equations, 20(1), 94-103.

Avalishvili, G., Avalishvili, M., \& Gordeziani, D. (2011). On integral nonlocal boundary value problems for some partial differential equations. Bull. Georg. Natl. Acad. Sci, 5(1), 31-37.
Vrabie, I. I. (2014). Semilinear delay evolution equations with nonlocal initial conditions. In New Prospects in Direct, Inverse and Control Problems for Evolution Equations (pp. 419-435). Springer, Cham.

Sytnyk, D., \& Melnik, R. (2021). Mathematical models with nonlocal initial conditions: An exemplification from quantum mechanics. Mathematical and Computational Applications, 26(4), 73.

Avron, J., Herbst, I., \& Simon, B. (1978). Schrödinger operators with magnetic fields. I. General interactions. Duke Mathematical Journal, 45(4), 847-883.

Guo, B. Z., \& Yang, K. Y. (2010). Correction to "Output Feedback Stabilization of a One-Dimensional Schrödinger Equation by Boundary Observation with Time Delay"[May 10 1226-1232]. IEEE Transactions on Automatic Control, 55(11), 2676-2676.

Guo, B. Z., \& Yang, K. Y. (2010). Output feedback stabilization of a one-dimensional Schrödinger equation by boundary observation with time delay. IEEE Transactions on Automatic Control, 55(5), 1226-1232.

Guo, B. Z., \& Shao, Z. C. (2005). Regularity of a Schrödinger equation with Dirichlet control and colocated observation. Systems \& Control Letters, 54(11), 1135-1142.

Belov, Y. Y. (2012). Inverse problems for partial differential equations. In Inverse Problems for Partial Differential Equations. De Gruyter.

Bhrawy, A. H., Alzaidy, J. F., Abdelkawy, M. A., \& Biswas, A. (2016). Jacobi spectral collocation approximation for multi-dimensional time-fractional Schrödinger equations. Nonlinear Dynamics, 84(3), 1553-1567.

Bhrawy, A. H., \& Zaky, M. A. (2017). Numerical simulation of multi-dimensional distributed-order generalized Schrödinger equations. Nonlinear Dynamics, 89(2), 1415-1432.

Biondini, G., Lottes, J., \& Mantzavinos, D. (2021). Inverse scattering transform for the focusing nonlinear Schrödinger equation with counterpropagating flows. Studies in Applied Mathematics, 146(2), 371-439.

Blasio, G. D., \& Lorenzi, A. (2007). Identification problems for parabolic delay differential equations with measurement on the boundary.
Borukhov, V. T., \& Vabishchevich, P. N. (2000). Numerical solution of the inverse problem of reconstructing a distributed right-hand side of a parabolic equation. Computer physics communications, 126(1-2), 32-36.

Bratsos, A. G. (2011). A modified numerical scheme for the cubic Schrödinger equation. Numerical Methods for Partial Differential Equations, 27(3), 608-620.

Brdzis, H., \& Kato, T. (1979). Remarks on the Schrodinger operator, with singular complex potential. J. Math. Pures Appl, 58, 137-151.
Burnham, C. J., Futera, Z., Bačić, Z., \& English, N. J. (2020). Hydrogen intramolecular stretch redshift in the electrostatic environment of type II clathrate hydrates from Schrödinger equation treatment. Applied Sciences, 10(23), 8504.

Choulli, M., \& Yamamoto, M. (1999). Generic well-posedness of a linear inverse parabolic problem with diffusion parameters.
Erdogan, A. S., \& Ashyralyev, A. (2014). On the second order implicit difference schemes for a right hand side identification problem. Applied Mathematics and Computation, 226, 212-228.

Erkose, B. (2021). On the solutions of the Schrödinger equation with time delay. Master Thesis, Trakya University, Edirne.
Eskin, G., \& Ralston, J. (1995). Inverse scattering problem for the Schrödinger equation with magnetic potential at a fixed energy. Communications in mathematical physics, 173(1), 199-224.

Gao, Z., \& Xie, S. (2011). Fourth-order alternating direction implicit compact finite difference schemes for two-dimensional Schrödinger equations. Applied Numerical Mathematics, 61(4), 593-614.

Zhen, G., \& Xie, S. (2011). Fourth-order alternating direction implicit compact finite difference schemes for two-dimensional Schrödinger equations. Applied numerical mathematics, 61(4), 593-614.

Gordeziani, D. G., \& Avalishvili, G. A. (2000). On the constructing of solutions of the nonlocal initial boundary value problems for one-dimensional medium oscillation equations. Matematicheskoe modelirovanie, 12(1), 94-103.

Gryazin, Y. A., Klibanov, M. V., \& Lucas, T. R. (1999). Imaging the diffusion coefficient in a parabolic inverse problem in optical tomography. Inverse Problems, 15(2), 373.

Yuriy, A. G., Michael, V. K., Thomas, R. L., Yuriy, A. G., \& Charlotte, N. C. (1999). Imaging the diffusion coefficient in a parabolic inverse problem in optical tomography.
Heydari, M. H., \& Atangana, A. (2019). A cardinal approach for nonlinear variable-order time fractional Schrödinger equation defined by Atangana-Baleanu-Caputo derivative. Chaos, Solitons \& Fractals, 128, 339-348.

Ashyralyev, A., \& Hicdurmaz, B. (2021). Multidimensional problems for nonlinear fractional Schrödinger differential and difference equations. Mathematical Methods in the Applied Sciences, 44(4), 2731-2751.
Hicdurmaz, B., (2015). Initial boundary value problems for fractional Schrödinger differntial equations. PhD Thesis, Gebze Technical University, Kocaeli.

Hicdurmaz, B. (2019, December). On the numerical analysis of a nonlinear fractional Schrödinger equation with Neumann boundary condition. In AIP Conference Proceedings (Vol. 2183, No. 1, p. 070022). AIP Publishing LLC.

Hicdurmaz, Betul. "Finite difference method for a nonlinear fractional Schrödinger equation with Neumann condition" e-Journal of Analysis and Applied Mathematics, vol.2020, no.1, 2020, pp.67-80. https://doi.org/10.2478/ejaam-2020-0006
Hicdurmaz, B., (2020b). Numerical analysis for coupled systems of two-dimensional time space fractional Schrödinger equations with trapping potentials. Balikesir University Journal of Graduate School of Natural and Applied Sciences, 22(1), 1-12.

Hicdurmaz, B. (2021). Finite difference schemes for time-fractional Schrödinger equations via fractional linear multistep method. International Journal of Computer Mathematics, 98(8), 1561-1573.
Ita, B. I., Louis, H., Ubana, E. I., Ekuri, P. E., Leonard, C. U., \& Nzeata, N. I. (2020). Evaluation of the bound state energies of some diatomic molecules from the approximate solutions of the Schrodinger equation with Eckart plus inversely quadratic Yukawa potential. Journal of Molecular Modeling, 26(12), 1-7.

Ivanchov, N. I. (1995). On the determination of unknown source in the heat equation with nonlocal boundary conditions. Ukrainian Mathematical Journal, 47(10), 1647-1652.

Kabanikhin, S. (2004). Methods for solving dynamic inverse problems for hyperbolic equations, Walter de Gruyter Genthiner Strasse 1310875 Berlin Germany
Kabanikhin, S. I. (2011). Inverse and ill-posed problems. In Inverse and Ill-posed Problems. de Gruyter.
Kolmogorov, A. N., \& Fomin, S. V. (1957). Elements of the theory of functions and functional analysis (Vol. 1). Courier Corporation.
Kopylov, Y. V., Popov, A. V., \& Vinogradov, A. V. (1995). Application of the parabolic wave equation to X-ray diffraction optics. Optics Communications, 118(5-6), 619-636.

Kopylov, Y. V., Popov, A. V., \& Vinogradov, A. V. (1995, May). Numerical simulation of x-ray zone plates with high aspect ratio. In AIP Conference Proceedings (Vol. 332, No. 1, pp. 330-343). American Institute of Physics.

Kostin, A. B. (2013). The inverse problem of recovering the source in a parabolic equation under a condition of nonlocal observation. Sbornik: Mathematics, 204(10), 1391.

Kreyszig, E. (1991). Introductory functional analysis with applications (Vol. 17). John Wiley \& Sons.

Liao, H. L., Sun, Z. Z., Shi, H. S., \& Wang, T. C. (2012). Convergence of compact ADI method for solving linear Schrödinger equations. Numerical Methods for Partial Differential Equations, 28(5), 1598-1619.
Liao, H. L., Sun, Z. Z., \& Shi, H. S. (2010). Error estimate of fourth-order compact scheme for linear Schrödinger equations. SIAM Journal on Numerical Analysis, 47(6), 4381-4401.

Zhang, L. W., Deng, Y. J., Liew, K. M., \& Cheng, Y. M. (2014). The improved complex variable element-free Galerkin method for two-dimensional Schrödinger equation. Computers \& Mathematics with Applications, 68(10), 1093-1106.

Manganaro, N., \& Parker, D. F. (1993). Similarity reductions for variable-coefficient coupled nonlinear Schrodinger equations. Journal of Physics A: Mathematical and General, 26(16), 4093.

Mayfield, M. (1989). Methods for solving inverse problems. 'PhD Thesis' University of Rhode, Islandc.

Osman, M. S., Almusawa, H., Tariq, K. U., Anwar, S., Kumar, S., Younis, M., \& Ma, W. X. (2021). On global behavior for complex soliton solutions of the perturbed nonlinear Schrödinger equation in nonlinear optical fibers. Journal of Ocean Engineering and Science.

Prilepko, A. I., Orlovsky, D. G., \& Vasin, I. A. (2000). Methods for solving inverse problems in mathematical physics. CRC Press.

Rida, S. Z., El-Sherbiny, H. M., \& Arafa, A. A. M. (2008). On the solution of the fractional nonlinear Schrödinger equation. Physics Letters A, 372(5), 553-558.

Saitoh, S., Tuan, V. K., \& Yamamoto, M. (2002). Reverse convolution inequalities and applications to inverse heat source problems. J. Inequal. Pure Appl. Math, 3(5), 80.

Samarskii, A. A., \& Vabishchevich, P. N. (2008). Numerical methods for solving inverse problems of mathematical physics. In Numerical Methods for Solving Inverse Problems of Mathematical Physics. de Gruyter. 437-490.

Schrödinger, E. (1926b). Quantisierung als eigen wert problem. Annalen der physik, 81, 109-139.

Shakhmurov, V. (2019, January). Regularity properties of Schrödinger equations in vector-valued spaces and applications. In Forum Mathematicum (Vol. 31, No. 1, pp. 149-166). De Gruyter.

Shakhmurov, V. (2020). Regularity properties of nonlinear abstract Schrödinger equations and applications. International Journal of Mathematics, 31(13), 2050105.

Shakhmurov, V. B. (2021). The Cauchy problem for nonlocal abstract Schrödinger equations and applications. Analysis and Mathematical Physics, 11(4), 1-33.

Shakhmurov, V. B. (2021). Integral problem for Schrödinger-type equations with the general elliptic part. Theoretical and Mathematical Physics, 209(2), 1523-1536.

Baranov, S. N., \& Belov, Y. Y. (2002). On the identification problem of two unknown coefficients with inhomogeneous overdetermination conditions. Nonclassical Equations of Mathematical Physics, 11-22.

Serovajsky, S.Ya., Sigalovsky, M., \& Azimov A., (2022), Non-smooth optimization methods in the geometric inverse gravimetry problem, Advanced Mathematical Models \& Applications, 7(1), 5-15.

Sweilam, N. H., \& Abou Hasan, M. M. (2017). Numerical solutions for 2-D fractional Schrödinger equation with the Riesz-Feller derivative. Mathematics and computers in simulation, 140, 53-68.

Sirma, A. (2007). Nonlocal boundary value problems for the Schrödinger's equation. PhD Thesis, Gebze Technical University, Kocaeli.

Chen, T., Zhou, S. F., \& Zhao, C. D. (2010). Attractors for discrete nonlinear Schrödinger equation with delay. Acta Mathematicae Applicatae Sinica, English Series, 26(4), 633-642.
Tappert, F. D. (1977). The improved complex variable element-free galerkin method for two-dimensional Schrödinger equation. Wave Propagation and Underwater Acoustics, 70, 224-287.

Ashurov, R. R., \& Shakarova, M. D. (2022). Time-Dependent Source Identification Problem for Fractional Schrodinger Type Equations. Lobachevskii Journal of Mathematics, 43(2), 303-315.

Urun, M. (2013). Determination of control parameter for the Schrödinger equation. Master Thesis, Fatih University, Istanbul.
Wu, L. (1996). Dufort-Frankel-type methods for linear and nonlinear Schrödinger equations. SIAM journal on numerical analysis, 33(4), 1526-1533.

Xie, S. S., Li, G. X., \& Yi, S. (2009). Compact finite difference schemes with high accuracy for one-dimensional nonlinear Schrödinger equation. Computer Methods in Applied Mechanics and Engineering, 198(9-12), 1052-1060.

Xu, Z., Han, H., \& Wu, X. (2007). Adaptive absorbing boundary conditions for Schrödinger-type equations: application to nonlinear and multi-dimensional problems. Journal of Computational Physics, 225(2), 1577-1589.

Zhao, Z., \& Ge, W. (2011). Traveling wave solutions for Schrödinger equation with
distributed delay. Applied mathematical modelling, 35(2), 675-687.
Zhi, H. (2021). Complete symmetry reductions, conservation laws and exact solutions for a (2+1)-dimensional nonlinear Schrödinger equation. Optik, 232, 166504.

Guliyev, H.F.,\& Askerov, I.M. (2022), On a determination of the coefficients of the second order hyperbolic equation with discontinuous solution, Advanced Mathematical Models \& Applications, 7(1), 30-37.

Nachaoui, A., \& Salih, H.W. (2021), An analytical solution for the nonlinear inverse Cauchy problem, Advanced Mathematical Models \& Applications, 6(3), 191-205.

Guliyev, H., \& Tagiev, H. (2021), On the determination of the coefficients of the second-order hyperbolic equation with a nonlocal condition, Advanced Mathematical Models \& Applications, 6(3), 218-226.

Ashyralyev, A., \& Sobolevskii, P. E. (2006). Well-posedness of the difference schemes of the high order of accuracy for elliptic equations. Discrete Dynamics in Nature and Society.
Sobolevskii, P. E. (1975). Difference Methods for the Approximate Solutions of Differential Equations, Izdat. Voronezh Gosud University, Voronezh.

## Appendices

## Appendix A

## Matlab Implementation of One Dimension First Order of Accuracy Difference

## Schemes of Problem (5.2.1)

function(Nonlocal condition)
clear all; close all;
$\mathrm{N}=40$;
$\mathrm{M}=40$;
$\mathrm{i}=\mathrm{sqrt}(-1)$;
$\mathrm{h}=\mathrm{pi} / \mathrm{M}$;
tau=1/N;
$a=-1 /\left(2^{*} h^{\wedge} 2\right)$;
$\mathrm{b}=(\mathrm{i} / \mathrm{tau})+\left(1 / \mathrm{h}^{\wedge} 2\right)+0.5$;
$\mathrm{c}=-\mathrm{i} / \mathrm{tau}+1 /\left(\mathrm{h}^{\wedge} 2\right)+0.5$;
$\mathrm{d}=0$;
for $\mathrm{m}=1: \mathrm{M}$
$\mathrm{d}=\mathrm{d}+\sin (2 * \mathrm{~m} * \mathrm{~h})$;
end
for $\mathrm{m}=1: \mathrm{M} \quad \mathrm{z}(\mathrm{m})=\left(\sin (2 * \mathrm{~m} * \mathrm{~h}) *\left((1-\cos (2 * \mathrm{~h})) /\left(\mathrm{h}^{\wedge} 2\right)+0.5\right)+0.5\right) /\left(\mathrm{pi}+\mathrm{d}^{*} \mathrm{~h}\right)$;
end
$\mathrm{A}=\mathrm{zeros}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M}+1)$;
$\mathrm{B}=\mathrm{zeros}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M}+1)$;
$\mathrm{A}(1,1)=1$;
$\mathrm{A}(1, \mathrm{M}+1)=-1$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{M}+1,1)=1$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{M}+1,2)=-1 ;$
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M})=-1$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M}+1)=1$;
for $\mathrm{m}=2: \mathrm{M}$
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m})=\mathrm{b}$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m}-1)=\mathrm{a}$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m}+1)=\mathrm{a}$;
$\mathrm{B}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m})=\mathrm{c}$;
$B(m, m-1)=a ;$

```
B}(m,m+1)=a
end
for m=2:M
temp=h*z(m-1);
for j=2:M+1
A(m,j)=A(m,j)-temp;
B(m,j)=B(m,j)-temp;
end
end
W=zeros(M+1,N+1);
fii=zeros(M+1,N+1);
for j=1:M+1
x=(j-1)*h;
W}(\textrm{j},1)=1+\operatorname{sin}(2*x)
end
for k=2:N+1
for j=2:M
x}=(\textrm{j}-1)*\textrm{h}
t=(k-1)*tau;
fii(j,k)=-(pi*z(j-1))*(exp(i*t)+exp(i*(t-tau)))
+(3*}\operatorname{sin}(2*x)-1)*\operatorname{exp}(\mp@subsup{i}{}{*}(t-tau/2))
end
W(:,k)=A\(-B*W(:,k-1)+fii(:,k));
end
eta(1)=0;
for k=2:N+1
S=0;
for j=2:M+1
S=S+W(j,k);
end
S=S*h;
t=(k-1)*tau;
eta(k)=(S-pi*exp(i*t))/(i*(pi+d*h));
end
```

for $\mathrm{k}=1$ : N
$\mathrm{r}(\mathrm{k})=(\operatorname{eta}(\mathrm{k}+1)$-eta(k))/tau;
end
$\mathrm{u}=\mathrm{zeros}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{~N}+1)$;
for $\mathrm{k}=1: \mathrm{N}+1$
for $\mathrm{j}=1: \mathrm{M}+1$
$\mathrm{x}=(\mathrm{j}-1) * \mathrm{~h}$;
$\mathrm{u}(\mathrm{j}, \mathrm{k})=\mathrm{W}(\mathrm{j}, \mathrm{k})-\mathrm{i}^{*} \mathrm{eta}(\mathrm{k}) *(1+\sin (2 * \mathrm{x})) ;$
end
end
Exact Solution of this PDE
for $\mathrm{k}=1$ : N
$\mathrm{t}=(\mathrm{k}-1 / 2)^{*}$ tau;
$\operatorname{ep}(\mathrm{k})=\exp \left(\mathrm{i}^{*} \mathrm{t}\right)$;
end;
for $\mathrm{j}=1: \mathrm{M}+1$
for $\mathrm{k}=1: \mathrm{N}+1$
$\mathrm{t}=(\mathrm{k}-1)$ *tau;
$\mathrm{x}=(\mathrm{j}-1) * \mathrm{~h}$;
$\operatorname{eu}(\mathrm{j}, \mathrm{k})=\exp \left(\mathrm{i}^{*} \mathrm{t}\right) *(1+\sin (2 * \mathrm{x}))$;
end;
end;
for $\mathrm{k}=1: \mathrm{N}+1$
for $\mathrm{j}=1: \mathrm{M}+1$
$\mathrm{t}=(\mathrm{k}-1)$ *tau;
$\mathrm{x}=(\mathrm{j}-1) * \mathrm{~h}$;
$\operatorname{ew}(\mathrm{j}, \mathrm{k})=\left(2 * \exp \left(\mathrm{i}^{*} \mathrm{t}\right)-1\right) *(1+\sin (2 * \mathrm{x}))$;
end;
end;
Absolute Differences
absdiffw=max $(\max (\operatorname{abs}(\mathrm{ew}-\mathrm{W})))$
absdiffp $=\max ($ abs(ep-r) $)$
absdiffu $=\max (\max (\operatorname{abs}(\mathrm{eu}-\mathrm{u}))$

## Appendix B

## Matlab Implementation of One Dimension Second Order (Crank-Nicolson) of

 Accuracy Difference Schemes of Problem (5.2.1)function(Nonlocal condition)
clear all; close all;
$\mathrm{N}=40$;
$\mathrm{M}=40$;
$\mathrm{i}=\mathrm{sqrt}(-1)$;
$\mathrm{h}=\mathrm{pi} / \mathrm{M}$;
tau=1/N;
$a=-1 /\left(2 * h^{\wedge} 2\right)$;
$\mathrm{b}=(\mathrm{i} / \mathrm{tau})+\left(1 / \mathrm{h}^{\wedge} 2\right)+0.5$;
$\mathrm{c}=-\mathrm{i} / \mathrm{tau}+1 /\left(\mathrm{h}^{\wedge} 2\right)+0.5$;
$\mathrm{d}=0$;
for $\mathrm{m}=1$ : M
$\mathrm{d}=\mathrm{d}+\sin (2 * \mathrm{~m} * \mathrm{~h})$;
end
for $\mathrm{m}=1: \mathrm{M}$
$\mathrm{z}(\mathrm{m})=\left(\sin \left(2^{*} \mathrm{~m}^{*} \mathrm{~h}\right) *\left((1-\cos (2 * h)) /\left(h^{\wedge} 2\right)+0.5\right)+0.5\right) /\left(\mathrm{pi}+\mathrm{d}^{*} \mathrm{~h}\right) ;$
end
$\mathrm{A}=\mathrm{zeros}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M}+1)$;
$\mathrm{B}=\mathrm{zeros}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M}+1)$;
$\mathrm{A}(1,1)=1$;
$\mathrm{A}(1, \mathrm{M}+1)=-1$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{M}+1,1)=1$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{M}+1,2)=-1$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M})=-1$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M}+1)=1$;
for $\mathrm{m}=2: \mathrm{M}$
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m})=\mathrm{b}$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m}-1)=\mathrm{a}$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m}+1)=\mathrm{a}$;
$\mathrm{B}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m})=\mathrm{c}$;
$B(m, m-1)=a ;$

```
B(m,m+1)=a;
end
for m=2:M
temp=h*z(m-1);
for j=2:M+1
A(m,j)=A(m,j)-temp;
B(m,j)=B(m,j)-temp;
end
end
W=zeros(M+1,N+1);
fii=zeros(M+1,N+1);
for j=1:M+1
x=(j-1)*h;
W(j,1)=1+\operatorname{sin}(2*x);
end
for k=2:N+1
for j=2:M
x=(j-1)*h;
t=(k-1)*tau;
fii(j,k)=-(pi*z(j-1))*(exp(i*t)+exp(i*(t-tau)))+(3*\operatorname{sin}(2*x)-1)*exp(i*(t-tau/2));
end
W(:,k)=A\(-B*W(:,k-1)+fii(:,k));
end
eta(1)=0;
for k=2:N+1
S=0;
for j=2:M+1
S=S+W(j,k);
end
S=S*h;
t=(k-1)*tau;
eta(k)=(S-pi*exp(i*t))/(i*(pi+d*h));
end
for k=1:N
```

$\mathrm{r}(\mathrm{k})=(\mathrm{eta}(\mathrm{k}+1)$-eta(k))/tau;
end
$\mathrm{u}=\mathrm{zeros}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{~N}+1)$;
for $\mathrm{k}=1: \mathrm{N}+1$
for $\mathrm{j}=1: \mathrm{M}+1$
$\mathrm{x}=(\mathrm{j}-1) * \mathrm{~h}$;
$\mathrm{u}(\mathrm{j}, \mathrm{k})=\mathrm{W}(\mathrm{j}, \mathrm{k})-\mathrm{i} * \operatorname{eta}(\mathrm{k}) *(1+\sin (2 * \mathrm{x})) ;$
end
end
Exact Solution Of This Pde
for $\mathrm{k}=1$ : N
$\mathrm{t}=(\mathrm{k}-1 / 2) *$ tau;
$\operatorname{ep}(\mathrm{k})=\exp \left(\mathrm{i}^{*} \mathrm{t}\right)$;
end;
for $\mathrm{j}=1: \mathrm{M}+1$
for $\mathrm{k}=1: \mathrm{N}+1$
$\mathrm{t}=(\mathrm{k}-1)$ * tau ;
$\mathrm{x}=(\mathrm{j}-1) * \mathrm{~h}$;
$\operatorname{eu}(\mathrm{j}, \mathrm{k})=\exp \left(\mathrm{i}^{*} \mathrm{t}\right)^{*}\left(1+\sin \left(2^{*} \mathrm{x}\right)\right) ;$
end;
end;
for $\mathrm{k}=1: \mathrm{N}+1$
for $\mathrm{j}=1: \mathrm{M}+1$
$\mathrm{t}=(\mathrm{k}-1) * \mathrm{tau}$;
$\mathrm{x}=(\mathrm{j}-1) * \mathrm{~h}$;
$\operatorname{ew}(\mathrm{j}, \mathrm{k})=\left(2 * \exp \left(\mathrm{i}^{*} \mathrm{t}\right)-1\right) *(1+\sin (2 * \mathrm{x}))$;
end;
end;
Absolute Differences
absdiffw $=\max (\max (\operatorname{abs}(\mathrm{ew}-\mathrm{W})))$
absdiffp $=\max ($ abs (ep-r) $)$
absdiffu $=\max (\max (\operatorname{abs}(e u-u)))$

## Appendix C

## Matlab Implementation of One Dimension First Order of Accuracy Difference

## Schemes of Problem (5.2.2)

function(Drichlet condition)
clear all;
close all;
$\mathrm{N}=80$;
$\mathrm{M}=80$;
$\mathrm{i}=\mathrm{sqrt}(-1)$;
$\mathrm{h}=\mathrm{pi} / \mathrm{M}$;
tau $=1 / \mathrm{N}$;
$a=(i / t a u)+\left(2 / h^{\wedge} 2\right)+1$;
$\mathrm{b}=-\mathrm{i} / \mathrm{tau}$;
$\mathrm{c}=-1 /\left(\mathrm{h}^{\wedge} 2\right)$;
$\mathrm{A}=$ zeros $(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M}+1)$;
for $\mathrm{m}=2: \mathrm{M}$
for $\mathrm{j}=2$ : M
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{j})=-\mathrm{h} / \mathrm{pi}$;
end
end
for $\mathrm{m}=2: \mathrm{M}$
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m})=\mathrm{a}-(\mathrm{h} / \mathrm{pi})$;
end
for $\mathrm{m}=2: \mathrm{M}-1$
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m}+1)=\mathrm{c}-(\mathrm{h} / \mathrm{pi})$;
end
for $\mathrm{m}=3$ : M
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m}-1)=\mathrm{c}-(\mathrm{h} / \mathrm{pi})$;
end
$\mathrm{A}(1,1)=1$;
$\mathrm{A}(1, \mathrm{M}+1)=-1$;
$\mathrm{A}(2,1)=\mathrm{c}$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{M}+1)=\mathrm{c}$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{M}+1,1)=1$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{M}+1,2)=-1 ;$
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M}+1)=1$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M})=-1$;
$B=z e r o s(M+1, M+1)$;
for $\mathrm{n}=2: \mathrm{M}$
$\mathrm{B}(\mathrm{n}, \mathrm{n})=\mathrm{b}$;
end
B;
$\mathrm{W}=$ zeros $(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{~N}+1)$;
fii=zeros $(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{~N}+1)$;
for $\mathrm{j}=1: \mathrm{M}+1$
$\mathrm{x}=(\mathrm{j}-1) * \mathrm{~h}$;
$\mathrm{W}(\mathrm{j}, 1)=\sin \left(2^{*} \mathrm{x}\right)+1$;
end
for $\mathrm{k}=2: \mathrm{N}+1$
for $\mathrm{j}=2: \mathrm{M}$
$\mathrm{x}=(\mathrm{j}-1) * \mathrm{~h}$;
$\mathrm{t}=(\mathrm{k}-1) * \mathrm{tau}$;
fii $(\mathrm{j}, \mathrm{k})=\exp \left(\mathrm{i}^{*} \mathrm{t}\right) *\left(-2+4^{*} \sin \left(2^{*} \mathrm{x}\right)\right)$;
end
$\mathrm{W}(:, \mathrm{k})=\mathrm{Al}(-(\mathrm{B} * \mathrm{~W}(:, \mathrm{k}-1))+\mathrm{fii}(:, \mathrm{k}))$;
end
eta(1)=0;
for $\mathrm{k}=2: \mathrm{N}+1$
$\mathrm{S}=0$;
for $\mathrm{j}=2: \mathrm{M}+1$
$\mathrm{S}=\mathrm{S}+\mathrm{W}(\mathrm{j}, \mathrm{k})$;
end
$\mathrm{S}=\mathrm{S} * \mathrm{~h}$;
$\mathrm{t}=(\mathrm{k}-1) *$ tau;
$\operatorname{eta}(\mathrm{k})=\left(\mathrm{S}-\mathrm{pi} * \exp \left(\mathrm{i}^{*} \mathrm{t}\right)\right) /\left(\mathrm{i}^{*} \mathrm{pi}\right)$;
end
for $\mathrm{k}=2: \mathrm{N}$
$\mathrm{p}(\mathrm{k})=(\operatorname{eta}(\mathrm{k})-\mathrm{eta}(\mathrm{k}-1)) / \operatorname{tau}$;

```
end
u=zeros(M+1,N+1);
for k=1:N+1
for j=1:M+1
u(j,k)=W(j,k)-i*eta(k);
end
end
Exact Solution Of This Pde
for k=2:N
t=(k-1)* tau;
ep(k)=exp(i*t);
end;
for j=1:M+1
for k=1:N+1
t=(k-1)*tau;
x=(j-1)*h;
eu(j,k)=exp(i*t)*(1+\operatorname{sin}(2*x));
end;
end;
for k=1:N+1
for j=1:M+1
t=(k-1)*tau;
x}=(\textrm{j}-1)*h
es(j,k)=-1+exp(i*t)*(2+\operatorname{sin}(2*x));
end;
end;
Absolute Differences
absdiffW=max(max(abs(es-W)))
absdiffp=max(abs(ep-p))
absdiffu=max(max(abs(eu-u)))
```


## Appendix D

## Matlab Implementation of One Dimension First Order of Accuracy Difference

## Schemes of Problem (5.2.3)

function (Neumann condition)
clear all;
close all;
$\mathrm{N}=20$;
$\mathrm{M}=20$;
$\mathrm{i}=\mathrm{sqrt}(-1)$;
$\mathrm{h}=\mathrm{pi} / \mathrm{M}$;
tau $=1 / \mathrm{N}$;
$a=-1 /\left(h^{\wedge} 2\right)$;
$\mathrm{b}=(\mathrm{i} / \mathrm{tau})+\left(2 / \mathrm{h}^{\wedge} 2\right)+1$;
$\mathrm{c}=-\mathrm{i} / \mathrm{tau}$;
$\mathrm{d}=0$;
for $\mathrm{m}=1: \mathrm{M}$
$\mathrm{d}=\mathrm{d}+\cos \left(2^{*} \mathrm{~m} * \mathrm{~h}\right)$;
end
for $\mathrm{m}=1: \mathrm{M}$
$\mathrm{r}(\mathrm{m})=\left(2 * \cos (2 * \mathrm{~m} * \mathrm{~h}) *\left((\cos (2 * \mathrm{~h})-1) / h^{\wedge} 2-0.5\right)-1\right) /\left(\mathrm{pi}+\mathrm{h}^{*} \mathrm{~d}\right)$;
end
$\mathrm{A}=\mathrm{zeros}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M}+1)$;
$\mathrm{B}=\mathrm{zeros}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M}+1)$;
$\mathrm{A}(1,1)=-1$;
$\mathrm{A}(1,2)=1$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M})=-1$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M}+1)=1$;
for $\mathrm{m}=2: \mathrm{M}$
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m})=\mathrm{b}$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m}-1)=\mathrm{a}$;
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m}+1)=\mathrm{a}$;
B(m,m)=c;
end
for $\mathrm{m}=2: \mathrm{M}$

```
temp=h*r(m);
for j=2:M+1
A(m,j)=A(m,j)+temp;
end
end
v=zeros(M+1,N+1);
fii=zeros(M+1,N+1)
for j=1:M+1
x=(j-1)*h;
v(j,1)=1+\operatorname{cos}(2*x);
end
for k=2:N+1
for j=2:M
x=(j-1)*h;
t=(k-1)*tau;
fii}(\textrm{j},\textrm{k})=(\textrm{pi}*\textrm{r}(\textrm{j}-1)+3*\operatorname{cos}(2*\textrm{x})-1)*\operatorname{exp}(\textrm{i}*\textrm{t});%r(\textrm{j}-1
end
v(:,k)=A\(-B*v(:,k-1)+fii(:,k));
end
eta(1)=0;
for k=2:N+1
S=0;
for j=2:M+1
S=S+v(j,k);
end
S=S*h;
t=(k-1)*tau;
eta(k)=(S-pi*exp(i*t))/(i*(pi+d*h));
end
eta(1)=0;
for k=2:N
p(k)=(eta(k)-eta(k-1))/tau;
end
u=zeros(M+1,N+1);
```

```
for k=1:N+1
for j=1:M+1
x=(j-1)*h;
u(j,k)=v(j,k)-i*eta(k)*(1+cos(2*x));
end
end
Exact Solution Of This Pde
for k=2:N
t=(k-1)*tau;
ep(k)=exp(i*t);
end;
for j=1:M+1
for k=1:N+1
t=(k-1)*tau;
x=(j-1)*h;
eu(j,k)=exp(i*t)*(1+\operatorname{cos}(2*x));
end;
end;
for k=1:N+1
for j=1:M+1
t=(k-1)*tau;
x=(j-1)*h;
ev(j,k)=(exp(i*t)+exp(i)-1)*(1+\operatorname{cos}(2*x));
end;
end;
Absolute Differences
absdiffw=max(max(abs(ev-v)))
absdiffp=max(abs(ep-p))
absdiffu=max(max(abs(eu-u)))
```


## Appendix E

## Matlab Implementation of One Dimension First Order of Accuracy Difference

 Schemes of Problem (5.2.4)function (Robin condition)
clear all;
close all;
$\mathrm{N}=20$;
$\mathrm{M}=20$;
$\mathrm{i}=\mathrm{sqrt}(-1)$;
$\mathrm{h}=\mathrm{pi} / \mathrm{M}$;
tau=1/N;
$b=-1 /\left(h^{\wedge} 2\right)$;
$a=-\mathrm{i} / \mathrm{tau}$;
$\mathrm{c}=(\mathrm{i} / \mathrm{tau})+\left(2 / \mathrm{h}^{\wedge} 2\right)$;
$\mathrm{d}=0$;
for $\mathrm{m}=1: \mathrm{M}$
$\mathrm{d}=\mathrm{d}+\cos (\mathrm{m} * \mathrm{~h} / 2)$;
end
for $\mathrm{m}=2: \mathrm{M}+1$
$\mathrm{r}(\mathrm{m})=\left(2 /\left(\mathrm{d}^{*} \mathrm{~h}^{\wedge} 2\right)\right) *(\cos (\mathrm{~m} * \mathrm{~h} / 2) *(\cos (\mathrm{~h} / 2)-1))$;
end
r;
$\mathrm{A}=$ zeros $(\mathrm{M}+1, \mathrm{M}+1)$;
for $\mathrm{m}=2: \mathrm{M}+1$
for $\mathrm{j}=2: \mathrm{M}$
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{j})=\mathrm{r}(\mathrm{m})$;
end
end
for $\mathrm{m}=2: \mathrm{M}$
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m})=\mathrm{c}+\mathrm{h} * \mathrm{r}(\mathrm{m})$;
end
for $\mathrm{m}=2: \mathrm{M}-1$
$\mathrm{A}(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m}+1)=\mathrm{b}+\mathrm{h} * \mathrm{r}(\mathrm{m})$;
end

```
for m=3:M-1
A(m,m-1)=b+h*r(m);
end
A;
A(1,1)=1+1/h;
A(1,2)=-1/h;
A(2,1)=b;
A(M,M+1)=b;
A(M+1,M-1)=-1/h;
A(M+1,M+1)=1+1/h;
B=zeros(M+1,M+1);
for m=2:M
B(m,m)=a;
end
W=zeros(M+1,N+1);
fii=zeros(M+1,N+1);
for j=2:M+1
x=(j-1)*h;
W(j,1)=cos(x/2);
end
for k=1:N+1
t=(k-1)*tau;
fii(1,k)=exp(-i*t);
fii(M+1,k)=-0.5*exp(-i*t);
end
for k=2:N+1
for j=2:M+1
x=(j-1)*h;
t=(k-1)*tau;
fii(j,k)=(r(m)/(h)+1.25*\operatorname{cos}(\textrm{x}/2))*\operatorname{exp}(-\textrm{i}*\textrm{t});
end
W(:,k)=A\(-B*W(:,k-1)+fii(:,k));
end
eta(1)=0;
```

```
for k=2:N+1
S=0;
for j=2:M+1
S=S+W(j,k);
end
S=S*h;
t=(k-1)*tau;
eta(k)=(S-2*exp(-i*t))/(i*d*h);
end
eta(1)=0;
for k=2:N+1
p(k)=(eta(k)-eta(k-1))/tau;
end
u=zeros(M+1,N+1);
for k=1:N+1
for j=1:M+1
x=(j-1)*h;
u(j,k)=W(j,k)-i*eta}(\textrm{k})*(\operatorname{cos}(\textrm{x}/2))
end
end
Exact Solution Of This Pde
for k=2:N+1
t=(k-1)*tau;
ep(k)=exp(-i*t);
end;
for j=2:M+1
for k=2:N+1
t=(k-1)*tau;
x}=(\textrm{j}-1)*\textrm{h}
eu(j,k)=exp(-i*t)*\operatorname{cos}(x/2);
end;
end;
for k=1:N+1
for j=1:M+1
```

```
t=(k-1)*tau;
x=(j-1)*h;
es(j,k)=(exp(-i*t)+exp(-i*t)-1)*(\operatorname{cos}(x/2));
end;
end;
Absolute Differences
absdiffu=max(max(abs(es-W)))
absdiffp=max(abs(ep-p(k)))
absdiffu=max(max(abs(eu-u)))
```


# Appendix F <br>  <br> NEAR EAST UNIVERSITY 

## ETHICAL APROVAL DOCUMENT

Date: 28/06/2022

## To Graduate School of Applied Sciences

The research project title "Time-dependent source identification problem for Schrödinger differential and difference equation" has been evaluated. Since the researcher(s) will not collect primary data from humans, animals, plants or earth, this project does not need to go through the ethics committee.

Title: Prof. Dr.

Name Surname: Allaberen Ashyralyev

Signature:


Role in the Research Project: Supervisor

## Appendix G

Turnitin Similarity Report


## Appendix H

## Curriculum Vita (CV)

## Personal Information:

Full Name: Mesut Ürün
Nationality: Turkey
Data of birth: (01-November-1984).
Marital Status: Married and have a boy
E-mail address: mesuturun@gmail.com


## Education:

- 2019-2022 PhD., Near East University,Mersin

Applied Mathematics

- 2015-2019 BSc., İstanbul Technical University, İstanbul

Mechanical Engineering

- 2013-2015 PhD., Istanbul University, Istanbul

Applied Mathematics

- 2009-2012 MSc., İstanbul University, İstanbul Applied Mathematics
- 2003-2008 BSc., Marmara University, İstanbul

Faculty of Technical Education

## PhD thesis:

Title: Time-Dependet Source Identification Problem for Schrödinger Differantial and Difference Equation

Supervisors: Prof. Dr. Allaberen Ashyralyev

## Master thesis:

Title: Determination of Control Parameter for The Schrödinger Equation
Supervisors: Prof. Dr. Allaberen Ashyralyev

## Publications:

- Ashyralyev, A., \& Urun, M., (2022). Stability of Time-dependent source identification problem for Schrödinger differential equations, TWMS J. Pure Appl. Math. (2022)
- Ashyralyev, A., \& Urun, M., (2022). I.C.Parmaksizoglu, Mathematical modeling of the energy consumption problem, Karaganda.vol(1).
- Ashyralyev, A., \& Urun, M. (2021). On the Crank-Nicolson difference scheme for the time-dependent source identification problem. Karaganda, (2), 35-44.
- Ashyralyev, A., \& Urun, M., (2021). Time-dependent source identification Schrödinger type problem. International Journal of Applied Mathematics, 34(2), 297.
- Ashyralyev, A., \& Urun, M. (2014). A second order of accuracy difference scheme for Schrödinger equations with an unknown parameter. Filomat, 28(5), 981-993.
- Ashyralyev, A., \& Urun, M. (2013). Abstract and Applied Analysis 2013. Article ID, 548201, 1-8.
- Ashyralyev, A., \& Urun, M., (2013). A Second Order of Accuracy Difference Scheme for Schrödinger Equations With an Unknown Parameter. International Conference of Numerical Analysis and Aplplied Mathematics June,2013 (ICAAMM2013), Istanbul.


## Conference Proceeding:

- A. Ashyralyev, M. Urun, and I.C. Parmaksizoglu, Mathematical modeling of the energy consumption problem, (ICAAM2022),Istanbul.
- A. Ashyralyev and M. Urun, Time-Dependent Source Identification Schrödinger Type Problem, (ICAAM2022),Istanbul.
- A. Ashyralyev and M. Urun, Time-Dependent Source Identification Problem for the Schrödinger Equation with Nonlocal Boundary Conditions, 3rd International Conference of Mathematical Sciences (ICMS2019),İstanbul.
- A. Ashyralyev and M. Urun, Source Identification Problems for Schrödinger Differential and Difference Equations, AIP Conference Proceedings, 020014, (ICAAM2018), Cyprus.
- A. Ashyralyev and M. Urun, Determination of a Control Param- eter of the r-modified Crank-Nicholson Difference Scheme for the Schrödinger Equation, AIP Conf. Proc. 1759, 020086, (ICAAM 2016), Istanbul.
- International Conference of Numerical Analysis and Applied Mathematics (ICAAM 2011), Gümüşhane.


## Work Experience:

- Galatasaray University, Maritime Vocational School, Department of Marine Engines Operation
2020-Present Lecturer, Beşiktaş-İstanbul
- Final VIP

2021-2022 Mathematics Teacher, Altunizade-İstanbul

- Murat Education Institution

2008-2019 Mathematics Teacher, Kadiköy-Beşiktaş-İstanbul
Calculus, ordinary differential equations, partial differential equations, statistics, probability courses are given to teachers who want to become mathematics teachers in public schools. In addition, the ALES exam is equivalent to the GRE-GMAT. I lecture mathematics course required for these exams.

- Özköseoğlu Stainless Chemical

2007-2008 Production Manager, İkitelli-İstanbul
The projects in the production department of the company and the personnel working in the company are guided, the manufacturing process is planned, the coordination and control in the production area is ensured.

- Sinav Education Institution

2003-2007 Mathematics Teacher, Gaziosmanpaşa-İstanbul

## Trainings:

- Udemy Python and Programming, Data analysis


## Languages:

- Turkish
- Kurdish
- English

Computer Skills:

- Matlab, LATEX, Autocad, Microsoft Office, Pascal, Python


## Lectures:

- Mathematics (2013-present)
- Statistics (2013-present)
- Calculus (2013-present)
- Analysis-1 (2013-present), for Mathematics Teachers
- Analysis-2 (2013-present), for Mathematics Teachers
- Differential Equation (2013-present), for Mathematics Teachers and Engineers
- Probability (2013-present), for Mathematics Teachers and Engineers
- Linear Algebra (2013-present), for Mathematics Teachers (ÖABT)
- Mathematics and Geometry (2003-present),
- Fluid Mechanics
- Heat Transfer
- Mechanical Vibrations
- Thermodynamics


## Research Areas:

- Schrödinger Equation
- Ordinary Differential Equation
- Partial Differential Equations
- Numerical Analysis
- Heat Transfer
- Delay Differential Equation
- Mathematical Modeling


## References:

- Prof. Dr. Allaberen ASHYRALIYEV,Departmentof Mathematics, Bahçeşehir University, +90(539) 58764 84, aallaberen@gmail.com
- Prof. Dr. İ. Cem PARMAKSIZOĞLU,Department of Mechanical Engineering, Istanbul Technical University, +90(542) 52247 50, parmaksizo@itu.edu.tr
- Prof. Dr. Müjgan TEZ, Department of Statistics, Marmara University, +90(532) 72761 13, mtez@marmara.edu.tr

